



Know Questions on the Bible

Vol. 3

Third Portion Readings
Matthew through Revelation

Aquila N. Priscilla

Know Questions *on The Bible*

Volume 3

**Third Portion Readings:
Matthew through Revelation**

Written by:

Aquila N. Priscilla

Published by

The Christadelphian Tidings Publishing Company

567 Astorian Drive, Simi Valley, CA 93065

www.tidings.org

All scriptural quotations come from the
KING JAMES VERSION (KJV)
Public Domain

All rights reserved.

ISBN 9798870448077

The schedule provided in this book is based on
The Bible Companion by Bro. Robert Roberts

Many years ago, a young family was eager to have discussion after doing their Bible readings together each night. They took turns preparing questions to ask each other on the chapters that they had read. Soon moms, dads, older brothers and sisters were involved in adding to the questions. All were eager to learn from God's word and delighted in the law of the LORD (Psalm 1:2).

Individual questions in Know Questions on The Bible were authored by scores of Christadelphians (brothers and sisters in Christ) over a period of many years. These are the "Aquila and Priscillas" who are named as the author of these three volumes (Aquila N. Priscilla).

It is their hope that by using these along with your Bible, you will gain a better appreciation of God's word.

While still in his teens, Bro. Robert Roberts formulated *The Bible Companion* to help him read the scriptures regularly. His Bible reading began firstly "for information and then for daily sustenance...". Although he read discursively at first, he soon adopted a more systematic approach. At first, he read four Old Testament (OT) portions at breakfast and three New Testament (NT) portions at dinner.

After eight months, he considered it to be too much and so continued with two OT and two NT portions for some years. Still later, he read two OT and one NT portions at a single sitting, establishing the pattern now set out in *The Bible Companion*.

As well as providing us with a helpful schedule, Robert Roberts also marked his Bible. How did he come up with such an idea? In his autobiography (page 15), he says that systematically reading the scriptures led to marking special passages with ink - arising from the need for ready quotation in conversation with those who opposed the truth. Robert Roberts first got the idea of Bible marking from Mrs. Stowe's *Uncle Tom's Cabin*.

A closer look at *Uncle Tom's Cabin*, an account of slavery in the United States, confirms Robert Roberts's memory. We read in this book: "As for Tom's Bible, it had no annotations and helps in margin from learned commentators, still it had been embellished with certain waymarks and guideboards of Tom's own invention, and which helped him more than the most learned expositions could have done. It had been his (Tom's) custom to get the Bible read to him by his master's children, in particular by young master George: and as they read, he would designate, by bold strong

marks and dashes, with pen and ink, the passages which particularly gratified his ear or affected his heart.

His (Tom's) Bible was thus marked through, from one end to the other, with a variety of styles and designations; so he could in a moment seize upon his favorite passages, without the labour of spelling out what lay between them; - and while it lay there before him, every passage breathing of some old home scene, and recalling some past enjoyment, his Bible seemed to him all of his life that remained, as well as the promise of a future one."

So, although some may think of Bible marking as a new phenomenon of the present era, we now know that even *Uncle Tom* did it more than a century ago.

Although a daily half hour spent in reading God's word is considered in Christadelphian circles as a minimal standard for our devotions, Brother Roberts obviously spent longer with the word than this, as he continued throughout his life to provide exhortational, prophetic and doctrinal expositions.

Why then should we often find it hard to devote even this small amount of time consistently on a daily basis? Indeed, how do we use the time that we gain from neglecting the scriptures and what is the benefit we gain from doing so (Mat 16:26)? Perhaps we select activities designed for relaxation or self-improvement. Maybe the urgent needs of others demand our attention. Yet there is definite benefit that comes from reading the word. The Psalmist says: "Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path" (Psa 119:105). In this dark world we certainly need to see this light before we stumble.

So, it is our hope that this book of Bible questions will assist you and your family in getting more out of doing the Bible readings together each day.

What you can do with this book.

This book contains thousands of questions on the Old and New Testament Scriptures.

Questions are of several types:

1. Basic questions
2. Fill in the blank questions
3. Research questions

Please note that:

All questions are designed to be asked immediately after you have read a particular chapter from the Bible.

The answer (when provided below the question) is based on what the King James Version (KJV) says.

Rational:

By providing a literal KJV answer, the one that asks the question has a ready answer available to them without looking up the verse in their Bible. Using the answer supplied by KQs, the questioner can decide if the answer provided from the floor is correct.

For example:

The question might be:

GENESIS 1

1 When did God create the heaven and the earth?

The answer supplied below is:

- in the beginning

This phrase “in the beginning” quotes Genesis 1:1 from the King James Version (KJV).

Any answers from the floor can be compared to the KQ answer by the questioner.

If someone answers, “6000 years ago” the questioner needs to decide if this answer agrees with the Bible’s answer “in the beginning”.

We didn’t say being the questioner was easy.

Know Questions, by providing the KJV quote, puts the onus on the questioner to decide if the correct answer has been supplied from the floor.

Note also that looking up the verse reference (Genesis 1:1) in your Bible can provide additional context to the brief KQ answer supplied.

Also, the verse or verses listed after some questions show where this scriptural information is available to you.

For example, the question on:

Genesis 1

13 What day of creation did the dry land (Earth) appear? v10

- *the third day*

The term dry land occurs in verse 10, while verse 13 confirms that it was the third day.

Answers found in KQs are usually the KJV phrase or a slight modification of it. Thus, the answers provided are “Bible answers” and not what some editor thinks is the answer.

Besides “simple” questions there are some hard ones to challenge you. These are called research questions. When you think you understand a chapter, then try the research questions.

The first research question is in Genesis 1: 21

21 Research: Why do you think the great whales are singled out?

Often an answer is supplied to a research question, but more often, like here, it is not. Finding an answer may involve looking elsewhere in the scriptures.

Another verse that mentions a whale is Matthew 12:40. Matthew is referring back to the great fish that swallowed up Jonah. Jonah 1:17 reads “Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah”.

Was the whale that God prepared for Jonah a special creation, or had it already been prepared at creation? Once again, you’ll have to decide for yourself.

KQs provides a variety of questions on each chapter of the Bible. We hope you'll enjoy answering all of them.

Some can easily be answered by attentive listeners young or old. Others will challenge even seasoned Bible students.

If at first it seems too hard, then try "open book" questioning, or if you are reading alone, just cover the answer then try to guess it without peeking.

As often as you use KQs, you will discover not only how much you or your audience knows, but also how much you still don't know.

The dates opposite the chapters, if followed, allows one to cover the Old Testament once in a year and the New Testament in six months (i.e., twice in a year).

If this book has proved helpful to you in doing your readings, then you might want to go to the internet site provided below for additional information on the Bible.

thisisyourbible.com

May God bless your reading of his word.

Page where the book begins:

Matthew	1
Mark	28
Luke	45
John	66
Acts	81
Romans	103
1 Corinthians	112
2 Corinthians	122
Galatians	131
Ephesians	134
Philippians	137
Colossians	139
1 Thessalonians	142
2 Thessalonians	145
1 Timothy	147
2 Timothy	152
Titus	155
Philemon	157
Hebrews	158
James	169
1 Peter	174
2 Peter	179
1 John	182
2 John	186
3 John	187
Jude	188
Revelation	190

MATTHEW 1*- January 1**July 2***1 Whose son was Jesus Christ?***- the son of David, the son of Abraham***5 Matthew gives the names of a number of women in the lineage of Jesus. Name them. v 3, 6, 16***- Ruth, wife of Urias (Bathsheba), Rahab, Thamar (Tamar) and Mary***16 Give three names for the son of Mary. v 21, 23***- Jesus, Christ, Emmanuel***16 Research: What do the three names for Mary's son mean? (v 21, 23)***-***17 How many generations were there from Abraham to David?***- fourteen***17 How many generations are mentioned from David unto Christ?***- fourteen plus fourteen***17 Research: Where do you find the lineage of David?***-***19 Research: What word is used to describe Joseph and what does the Greek word mean?***-***20 What event reassured Joseph that he should not fear to take unto him Mary his wife, even though she was with child?***- the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream***21 From what would Jesus save his people?***- their sins Acts 3:26***23 Research: Find the old testament prophecy that says "a virgin shall be with child ...".***- Isa 7:14***24 Did Joseph do as the angel bid him in regard to Mary?***- yes***MATTHEW 2****1 From the first two chapters of Matthew, pinpoint when Jesus began his life?***- 42 generations from Abraham, in days of Herod 1:17-18***1 Research: Why is this genealogy of Jesus Christ important?***-***1 Which direction did the wise men come from?***- the east***3 Besides Herod, who was troubled about what the wise men had to say?***- all Jerusalem with him***6 What had God said about the Governor that would come out of Bethlehem, Judah?***- he would rule God's people Israel***6 Research: What prophet predicted Christ would be born in Bethlehem?***- Micah 5:2***9 How did the star lead the wise men?***- went before them , till it came and stood over where the young child was***10 What did the wise men do when they saw the star stop over the child?***- they rejoiced with exceeding great joy***11 How many wise men came to visit Jesus?***- the number is not stated, although three gifts were given: gold, frankincense and myrrh***12 How did the wise men know that they should not return to Herod?***- they were warned of God in a dream***13 Why did Joseph flee with his family?***- the angel of the Lord appeared to him in a dream***13 Where was Joseph told to flee?***- into Egypt***13 Research: Why do you think Mary, Joseph and Jesus were told to flee into Egypt? Where in scripture are there other examples of fleeing out of Egypt?***-***15 How long was Joseph, the young child and his mother in Egypt?***- until the death of Herod***17 Research: What prophecy did Herod fulfill by killing the young children? v 18***- Rachel weeping for her children Jer 31:15*

19 In chapters one and two how many warnings are given to Joseph in dreams?

- four - 1:20, 2:13, 19, 22

22 Who was Archelaus?

- Herod's son, who reigned in his place

23 Where did Joseph go when he returned from Egypt?

- the city of Nazareth

23 Research: Investigate the service of a Nazarene (Nazarite vow).

- Numbers 6:1-21

23 Locate the verses in the first two chapters of Matthew that show God's word was being fulfilled.

- 1:22; 2:5, 15, 17, 23

MATTHEW 3

- January 2

July 3

2 What did John the Baptist preach in the wilderness of Judea?

- Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

3 Which prophet spoke of "the voice of one crying in the wilderness"?

- Esaias (Isaiah 40:3)

4 Of what animal's hair was John's raiment?

- camel's hair

5 Who came out to be baptized of John? v 13

- Jerusalem, all Judea and all the region round about Jordan, Jesus

6 What did those baptized of John do?

- confessed their sins

7 What did John call the Pharisees and Sadducees?

- generation of vipers

7 Research: What is meant by the phrase "generation of vipers"?

-

8 Bring forth therefore _____ meet for _____:

- fruits, repentance

9 What did the Pharisees and Sadducees think to say within themselves?

- we have Abraham to our father

10 What will be hewn down and cast into the fire?

- every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit

12 Research: What did John say he (Jesus) will burn up with unquenchable fire and what does that represent?

-

13 Why did Jesus come from Galilee to Jordan?

- to be baptized of John

14 John told Jesus that he (John) had need of what? v 11

- to be baptized of Jesus

15 What words of Jesus suggest that baptism is essential for us?

- suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness

16 In what form did God's spirit descend upon Jesus?

- a dove

17 What did the voice from heaven say at Jesus baptism?

- This is my beloved son, in whom I am well pleased

MATTHEW 4

1 What led Jesus into the wilderness and why?

- the spirit, to be tempted of the devil

1 Research: From other scriptures, identify what tempts man.

- James 1:14; 1Pe 2:11

2 How long did Jesus fast in the wilderness?

- forty days and forty nights

2 Research: Where else is forty days and forty nights mentioned in scripture, and why is it important?

-

3 What is the first temptation of Jesus that is mentioned?

- command that these stones be made bread

3 What "if" phrase does the tempter use in the first two temptations? v 6

- if thou be the Son of God

4 What phrase is used by Jesus to answer all three temptations? v 7, 10

- it is written

4 What should man live by?

- every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God Deu 8:3

5 What was Jesus' second temptation?

- cast thyself down from the pinnacle of the temple

6 What scripture was quoted by the devil in the second temptation?

- He shall give his angels charge over thee to keep ... Psa 91:11,12

7 With what scriptural quotation did Jesus reply to the second temptation?

- Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God Deut 6:16

10 What scripture does Jesus quote in reply to the third temptation?

- Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God and him only shalt thou serve-Deut 6:13

11 Research: How does scripture say Jesus' temptations compare with ours?

- Hebrews 4:15

12 Where did Jesus go after hearing John was cast into prison?

- Galilee

14 What prophecy did Jesus fulfil by going to Zabulon and Nephthalim? v 15

- the prophecy of Esaias Isa 9:1-2

17 What message did Jesus preach?

- Repent: for the Kingdom of heaven is at hand

17 Who else preached the same message as Jesus?

- John the Baptist 3:2

18 Who are the first two disciples mentioned?

- Simon, called Peter, and Andrew his brother

20 What sentence suggests that Simon and Andrew were eager to be disciples?

- straightway they left their nets and followed him

21 What were James and John doing in the ship with their father?

- mending their nets

23 What three things did Jesus do in Galilee?

- teach, preach and heal

23 Research: What is the difference between teaching and preaching?

-

25 Where did great multitudes come from to follow Jesus?

- Galilee, Decapolis, Jerusalem, Judea and from beyond Jordan

MATTHEW 5

- January 3

July 4

3 Whose reward is the kingdom? v10

- the poor in spirit, those persecuted for righteousness sake

4 Research: Give some examples of reasons why we should mourn. Answer using examples from scripture.

- Psa 119:136; 1Co 5:2; Phi 3:18

5 What is the inheritance of the meek?

- the earth

8 Who does Jesus say will see God?

- the pure in heart

12 Why should we rejoice when we are reviled, persecuted and evil spoken against for Jesus' sake? v11

- for great is your reward in heaven

15 Why do men put a lighted candle on a candlestick instead of under a bushel?

- so it giveth light unto all that are in the house

16 What is the light that you shine before men?

- your good works

19 What are we to do to be called great in the kingdom?

- do and teach all the commandments

21 Research: Find Old Testament references where it says, "Thou shalt not kill".

- Exo 20:13; Deu 5:17

22 Who does Jesus say is in danger of the judgment?

- whoever is angry with his brother without a cause

27 Research: Find Old Testament references where it says, "Thou shalt not commit adultery".

- Exo 20:14; Deu 5:18

28 How can a man commit adultery without actually going out and obviously doing it?

- by looking on a woman to lust after her

32 What does Jesus say about marrying her that is divorced?

- *whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery. see also Lev 20:10; Deu 22:22-24; Pro 6:32*

41 How should we respond if someone compels us to go with them a mile?

- *go with him twain (two)*

44 How should you respond if someone curses you?

- *bless him*

44 Research: Give the name of someone in the Old Testament who brought a blessing to his enemy.

- *Gen 27:41; 33:8-11*

44 If you know someone hates you, what action should be taken?

- *do good to them, bless them, pray for them*

45 How does God treat the evil and the good?

- *he provides the blessings of sun and rain to both*

47 And if ye _____ your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the _____ so?

- *salute, publicans*

48 Be ye therefore _____, even as your Father in heaven is _____.

- *perfect, perfect*

48 Research: What does it mean to be perfect in God's eyes?

- *Gen 6:9; 17:1*

MATTHEW 6

- *January 4*

July 5

1 Research: What are alms?

- *righteousness see also 2Co 9:9; Psa 111:9*

2 Research: Compare the giving of alms and prayers of hypocrites to the instruction of Jesus. v 3-5

-

7 What do the heathen use to be heard of God?

- *vain repetition (many words)*

8 Why should our prayers not include vain repetitions?

- *your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him*

9 What famous prayer does Matthew chapter 6 include?

- *the Lord's prayer*

10 What event are we instructed by Jesus to pray for?

- *our Father's kingdom to come*

13 Name three things that are God's forever.

- *kingdom, power, glory*

14 Our heavenly Father will forgive us if we do what?

- *forgive men their trespasses*

19 What three things will we worry about if we have treasures on earth?

- *moth, rust, thieves*

21 For where your _____ is, there your _____ will be also.

- *treasure, heart*

21 Research: What is the treasure in heaven?

- *1Pe 3:4; 1Ti 6:19; Mal 3:16*

22 For your whole body to be full of light what must your eye be?

- *single*

24 What two masters do we have a choice between?

- *God and mammon (money)*

26 Who feeds the fowls of the air?

- *your heavenly Father*

29 Despite all his glory, who was not arrayed like one of the lilies of the field?

- *Solomon*

31 What does Jesus say the Gentiles seek? v 25, 26, 28

- *food, drink, clothes*

33 What are we instructed to seek first, as well as the Kingdom of God?

- *God's righteousness*

34 What should we take no thought for?

- *the morrow*

34 What is sufficient unto the day?

- *the evil thereof*

34 What does verse 34 mean?

-

34 Note the ways that Matthew chapter 6 emphasizes putting your trust in God. v25

- *no thought for your life*

34 Research: What does "Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof" mean?

-

MATTHEW 7

- January 5

July 6

2 With what judgment does Jesus say you are to be judged?

- *the judgment you judge with*

4 How can you see clearly to cast the mote out of your brother's eye? v 5

- *first cast the beam out of your own eye*

6 What two animals are mentioned in connection with holy things and pearls?

- *dogs and swine*

7 What is the result of asking, seeking and knocking? v 8

- *receiving, finding and opening*

11 What will our Father in heaven give to them that ask him?

- *good things*

12 According to Jesus what is the law and the prophets?

- *whatever ye would that men should do to you do ye even so to them*

13 Research: What is the wide gate and the broad way mentioned in verse 13?

-

14 Where does the narrow gate lead? How many will find it?

- *unto life, few*

15 How will false prophets be dressed?

- *in sheep's clothing*

16 How do we know whether a person is a wolf in sheep's clothing or a genuine believer?

- *by their fruits*

16 Research: What does the fruit of the tree represent in verses 15-20 and what are the fruits that we should be known by?

- *Gal. 5:22-23*

19 What happens to trees that do not bring forth good fruit?

- *the tree is hewn down and cast into the fire*

19 Research: When were the words "every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down and cast into the fire" mentioned previously in Matthew?

- *Mat 3:10*

21 Who does Jesus say will enter the kingdom of heaven?

- *he that doeth the will of my Father*

21 Research: Who tried to do the father's will?

- *1Ki 15:5; Heb 10:7*

23 What will Jesus profess unto those who say they have prophesied, cast out devils and did many wonderful works in Jesus name?

- *I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*

24 Research: Who does the rock symbolize and how can that be proven?

- *1Cor 10:4*

26 To whom is a foolish man which built his house upon the sand likened?

- *everyone who hears Jesus' sayings and doeth them not*

29 Why were the people astonished at Jesus' doctrine?

- *he taught them as one having authority and not as the scribes*

29 Research: From the Sermon on the Mount, list things Jesus says about the Father and what the Father does.

MATTHEW 8

- January 6

July 7

2 What did the leper say to Jesus?

- *Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean*

2 Research: Investigate leprosy and the offering for leprosy. v 3,4

-

3 What did Jesus do that immediately healed the leper?

- *touched him saying: "I will, be thou clean"*

4 Why did Jesus command the leper to go to the priest and offer a gift?

- *it was commanded for a testimony; see also Lev. 14:2-3*

8 Why did the centurion not want Jesus to come and heal his servant?

- *he didn't consider himself worthy for Jesus to come under his roof*

8 How did the centurion suggest that Jesus heal his servant who was sick of the palsy?

- *speak the word only and my servant shall be healed*

10 How impressed was Jesus with the attitude of the centurion?

- *Jesus said: "I have not found so great faith, no not in Israel."*

11 Who shall sit down with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob in the kingdom of heaven?

- *many from the east and west*

12 Research: What is meant by "the children of the kingdom will be cast out"? Why?

- *21:43*

13 How and when was the servant of the centurion healed?

- *by the centurion's belief, the selfsame hour*

14 Who was sick of a fever in Peter's house?

- *Peter's wife's mother (mother-in-law)*

15 How did Jesus heal Peter's mother-in-law?

- *he touched her hand and the fever left her*

16 How was the prophecy of Isaiah fulfilled: "Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses"? v 17

- *by casting out spirits with his word and healing all that were sick*

19 What did the scribe that called Jesus "Master" offer to do?

- *follow Jesus whithersoever he goest*

22 Jesus said the dead were to bury their dead, but what were the living told?

- *follow me*

24 Why were the disciples on the ship fearful?

- *a great tempest arose, waves covered much of the ship*

26 Why did Jesus say the disciples were fearful?

- *they had little faith*

27 What did the disciples say obeyed Jesus?

- *the wind and sea*

28 Where in the country of the Gergesenes did Jesus meet the two possessed with devils?

- *coming out of the tombs*

31 Why were the devils sent into the herd of swine? v 32

- *because the devils had asked this of Jesus*

32 What happened to the swine that were feeding a good way off?

- *ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters*

34 Who came out to ask Jesus to depart out of their coasts?

- *the whole city*

MATTHEW 9

- *January 7*

July 8

1 Research: What city is meant by "his own city"?

-

2 What sickness did the man that was brought to Jesus on a bed have?

- *the palsy*

2 Research: Determine what disease "the palsy" is.

-

3 What did the scribes accuse Jesus of in their hearts after he said to the sick of the palsy "thy sins be forgiven thee"?

- *blasphemy*

6 What reason did Jesus give for healing the man sick of the palsy?

- *that ye may know the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins*

8 How did the multitudes react to the healing and forgiveness of sins?

- *they marvelled and glorified God*

9 Research: Matthew 8 and 9 record 10 healings. Why is Matthew's conversion recorded in the midst of these healings?

-

12 What was Jesus' response when the Pharisees asked his disciples why he ate with publicans and sinners?

- *they that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick*

13 Research: Find the meaning of the phrase: "I will have mercy and not sacrifice."

-

13 Who did Jesus say he had come to call to repentance?

- *sinners*

15 What reason did Jesus give for his disciples not fasting?

- *the bridegroom was still with them*

17 Why do men not put new wine in old bottles?

- *bottles break, wine runneth out and bottles perish*

17 What is the spiritual meaning of: "putting new wine in old bottles"?

-

18 What did the ruler request of Jesus?

- *that he come lay his hand on his dead daughter & she shall live*

20 Who touched Jesus' garment on the way to heal the ruler's daughter?

- *a woman with an issue of blood*

21 How did the woman healed of the issue of blood show faith?

- *she believed that she only needed to touch his garment to be made whole*

24 How did the people react after Jesus told them that the ruler's daughter was not dead but sleepeth?

- *they laughed him to scorn*

25 What did Jesus do to heal the ruler's daughter?

- *he took her by the hand and the maid arose*

27 What two things did the two blind men believe about Jesus? v 28

- *that he was the son of David, that he was able to heal them*

27 What did the two blind men that called him the son of David ask for?

- *mercy*

29 As he touched their eyes, what did Jesus say to the blind men when he healed them?

- *According to your faith, be it unto you*

33 What happened when the devil was cast out?

- *the dumb spake and the multitude marvelled*

35 What did Jesus teach and preach wherever he went?

- *the gospel of the kingdom*

36 Why was Jesus moved with compassion when he saw the multitudes?

- *because they fainted and were scattered abroad as sheep having no shepherd*

37 The harvest truly is _____ but the _____ are ____;

- *plenteous, labourers, few*

38 What did Jesus tell the disciples to pray for the Lord to send into his harvest?

- *labourers*

MATTHEW 10

- *January 8*

July 9

1 What power did Jesus give his twelve disciples? v 8, 19

- *cast out devils, heal sick, raise dead, cleanse lepers and words to speak*

2 Two of the apostles had the name James. Who were they the sons of? v 3

- *Zebedee, Alphaeus*

4 What nationality was Simon (not Simon Peter)?

- *Canaanite*

5 Where did Jesus command the disciples not to go?

- *into the way of the Gentiles, into any city of the Samaritans*

6 Where did Jesus command the disciples to go?

- *to the lost sheep of the house of Israel*

7 What message were the disciples instructed to preach?

- *The kingdom of heaven is at hand*

7 Research: If not already, what were Jesus' disciples commanded to preach after Jesus' resurrection?

- *Mat 28:19-20*

8 freely ye have _____, freely ____

- *received, give*

8 What one word describes freely receiving and free giving?

- *grace*

10 Why were the disciples not to take gold, silver, etc. with them for their journey? v9

- *for the workman is worthy of his meat*

13 What were the disciples to do if the house they went to was worthy?

- *let their peace come upon it*

14 What were the disciples to do if the house or city they went to would not receive them or hear their words?

- *shake off the dust of their feet*

16 What three animals did Jesus liken the disciples to as they went among the wolves?

- *sheep, serpents and doves*

18 Why would the disciples be brought before governors and kings?

- *for my (Jesus) sake and for a testimony against them and the Gentiles*

20 Why were they not to take thought how or what they should speak?

- *it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you*

22 Who did Jesus say would be saved?

- *he that endureth to the end*

22 Who did Jesus say the disciples would be hated by and for whose sake?

- *hated of all men for my name's sake*

22 Research: For whose sake was Jesus hated by all men?

-

23 What were the disciples to do when persecuted in a particular city?

- *flee into another*

27 What were they to speak in light?

- *what I tell you in darkness*

28 Research: What does the word soul mean in verse 28?

-

31 What are we of more value than?

- *many sparrows*

33 Who did Jesus say he would deny before his Father?

- *whosoever shall deny me before men*

36 Who does Jesus say a man's foes shall be?

- *they of his own household*

37 Who is not worthy of Jesus? v 38

- *he that loveth father, mother, son, daughter more than me, taketh not cross*

39 Why shall he that loseth his life find it?

- *because he loseth his life for my sake*

41 Research: Explain the meaning of this verse 41.

-

MATTHEW 11

- *January 9*

July 10

2 When did John send two of his disciples to Jesus?

- *when he had heard in the prison the works of Christ*

5 What did Jesus tell John in response to his question if Jesus was the one who should come? Research: Why is this a good answer?

- *blind see, lame walk, lepers cleansed, deaf hear, dead raised, poor hear the gospel*

7 Concerning John, Jesus asked if the multitudes expected to see what three things? v8,9

- *a reed shaken in the wind, a man clothed in soft raiment, prophet*

9 Was John a prophet?

- *yea, and more than a prophet*

10 Research: What Old Testament prophet wrote about a messenger preparing the way?

- *Malachi Mal 3:1*

11 He that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than who?

- *John the Baptist*

12 When did the kingdom of heaven suffer violence?

- *from the days of John the Baptist until now*

16 To whom does Jesus liken this generation?

- *children sitting in the market, calling unto their fellows*

18 Why did they say John had a devil?

- *he came neither eating nor drinking*

19 What did they say about Jesus, since he came eating and drinking?

- *behold a man gluttonous, a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners*

19 Research: What does the phrase, "wisdom is justified of her children" mean?

-

20 Why did Jesus upbraid the cities where he had done mighty works?

- *because they repented not*

21 Which cities were condemned because they believed not the mighty works of Christ? v 22, 23

- *Chorazin, Bethsaida and Capernaum*

25 Why did Jesus thank his father?

- *for hiding these things from the wise and prudent and revealing to babes*

27 Who knows the Father besides the Son?

- *he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him*

28 What does Jesus promise to those that are heavy laden if they come unto him?

- *that he will give them rest*

29 What does Jesus say he was in heart besides meek?

- *lowly*

30 For my yoke is _____, and my burden is _____.

- *easy, light*

30 Research: What does Jesus mean by his yoke?

-

MATTHEW 12

- *January 10*

July 11

1 What did Jesus' disciples do on the sabbath day, that upset the Pharisees?

- *plucked ears of corn to eat*

3 Research: When had David eaten the shewbread?

- *when he was hungered, and they that were with him; see also 1Sa 21:4-6*

4 What was lawful only for the priests to eat?

- *the shewbread*

7 What were the Pharisees doing by condemning the disciples?

- *condemning the guiltless*

7 Research: Previously in Matthew, when did Jesus say "I will have mercy and not sacrifice"? Where in the Old Testament is this quoted from?

-

7 Research: Iniquity is purged by what besides mercy?

- *Proverbs 16:6*

8 What claim did Jesus make for himself concerning the sabbath?

- *the son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day; greater than the temple*

10 Why did the Pharisees ask Jesus if it was lawful to heal on sabbath days?

- *so they could accuse him*

13 What did Jesus do in the synagogue on the sabbath day? v 10

- *healed a man that had a withered hand*

14 What action did Jesus' healing on the sabbath provoke in the Pharisees?

- *they held a council against him, how they might destroy him*

16 What did Jesus ask of those he healed?

- *that they should not make him known*

18 What is the Old Testament passage quoted in verses 18-20? Why is it quoted here?

-

19 What would Jesus not do until he sent forth judgment unto victory? v 20

- *not strive, cry, speak in streets, break a bruised reed, quench a smoking flax*

23 After Jesus had healed the blind and dumb man, what did all the people say? What does this imply?

- *Is not this the son of David?; Jesus is the Messiah*

24 By whom did the Pharisees say Jesus cast out devils?

- *by Beelzebub the prince of the devils*

27 Research: Who is Beelzebub?

- *an imaginary god of Ekron (Philistines) 2 Ki 1:2*

31 What sin does Jesus say can't be forgiven? v32

- *blasphemy against the Holy Spirit*

31 Research: What is blasphemy against the Holy Spirit? v24

-

33 How is the tree known?

- *by his fruit*

34 What determines the words that come out of our mouth?

- *the abundance of the heart*

36 What shall we give account of in the day of judgment?

- *every idle word*

37 What will determine if we are justified or condemned in the day of judgment at Christ's return?

- *our words*

38 Who asked Jesus to see a sign?

- *certain of the scribes and pharisees*

39 What sign did Jesus say would be given? v40, 41

- *the sign of the prophet Jonas (Jonah)*

39 What type of generation seeketh after a sign?

- *an evil and adulterous generation*

41 Who shall rise in judgment with this generation and condemn it? v 42

- *the men of Nineveh and the queen of the south*

44 In what state does the unclean spirit find its house when it returns?

- *empty, swept and garnished*

44 Research: What should have filled the void?

- *fruits meet for repentance Matt 3:8*

45 Research: Compare the unclean spirit (v43-45) with the evil treasure (v35) and strong man (v29) just spoken of by Jesus.

-

50 Only by doing what, can the void left by turning from sin be filled?

- *the will of my Father in heaven (as Jesus did)*

50 Who did Jesus say were his mother and brethren?

- *whosoever shall do the will of my father which is in heaven*

MATTHEW 13

- *January 11*

July 12

3 What is the first parable in chapter 13 about?

- *the sower*

4 Why did the seeds sown by the wayside not bring forth fruit?

- *the fowls came and devoured them up*

6 Why did the seeds that fell on stony places not bring forth fruit?

- *because they had no root and withered away when the sun came up and scorched them*

7 Why did the seeds that fell among thorns not bring forth fruit?

- *the thorns sprang up, and choked them*

8 To what extent did the seed falling on good ground bring forth fruit?

- *some a hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold*

9 who hath ____ to hear, let him ____

- *ears, hear*

11 Why did Jesus speak unto them in parables?

- *it was given unto the disciples to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it was not*

11 Research: Were parables intended to simplify Jesus' message so all could easily understand it?

-

15 What had happened to the people's heart? ears? eyes?

- *heart is waxed gross; ears dull of hearing; eyes they have closed*

16 How were the disciples eyes and ears different?

- *the disciples saw with their eyes and heard with their ears*

17 Who had desired to see the things the disciples saw but had not?

- *many prophets and righteous men*

19 What characteristic does Jesus say describes the one that received the seed by the wayside?

- *hears the word and understands it not*

19 Research: Who or what is the "wicked one" referred to in this verse?

-

19 What was the word that was sown?

- *the word of the kingdom*

21 What is the final outcome of the person receiving the word in stony places?

- *he is offended when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word*

22 What two things choke the one that received seed among thorns?

- *the cares of this world and the deceitfulness of riches*

23 Why is he that received seed in good ground different from he who received seed by the wayside?

- *he hears and he also but understands it and bears fruit, and bringeth forth some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty*

29 Why did the man in the parable advise against gathering the tares before harvest?

- *while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat*

30 In the time of harvest, what will be gathered together first?

- *the tares*

32 What characteristics of the mustard seed allowed it to be likened to the kingdom of heaven?

- *the least becomes the greatest*

35 Research: Where is the prophecy, "I will open my mouth in parables" found?

- *Psa 78:2*

37 Who soweth the good seed?

- *the Son of man (Christ)*

38 Jesus identifies the good seed and the tares. Who does he say they are?

- *children of the kingdom, children of the wicked one*

38 In the parable of the tares, what is the field?

- *the world*

39 In the parable of the tares, what are the angels?

- *the reapers*

41 Who shall be gathered out of the kingdom and cast into a furnace of fire? v 42

- *all things that offend and they that do iniquity*

43 What will the righteous do in the kingdom of their Father?

- *they shall shine forth as the sun; see also Daniel 12:2-3*

44 What does the man that findeth treasure hid in a field do?

- *selleth all he hath and buyeth that field*

46 What did a merchant man sell to buy a pearl of great price?

- *all that he had*

49 At the end of the world, who shall sever the wicked from among the just?

- *the angels*

52 Research: What does verse 52 mean?

-

55 Name the brothers (half-brothers) of Jesus.

- *James, Joses, Simon and Judas*

58 Why was Jesus not able to do many mighty works in his own country?

- *because of their unbelief*

58 What is Matthew 13 about?

- *the kingdom of God; it is mentioned 13 times*

58 Research: Unto what is the kingdom likened in Matthew 13?

-

MATTHEW 14

- *January 12*

July 13

2 Who did Herod the tetrarch tell his servants Jesus was?

- *John the Baptist, risen from the dead*

3 Who was Herodias' first husband?

- *Philip (Herod's brother)*

5 Why had Herod put John in prison instead of putting him to death?

- *he feared the multitude because they counted him as a prophet*

6 On what occasion was John the Baptist beheaded?

- *Herod's birthday*

9 Why did Herod agree to having John beheaded?

- *for the oath's sake and them that sat with him at meat*

10 Where was John beheaded?

- *in the prison*

12 Who buried the body of John the Baptist?

- *his disciples*

13 What did Jesus do when he heard of John's death?

- *he departed by ship into a desert place apart*

13 Research: On what other occasion does Jesus depart into a solitary place to pray?

-

14 What was Jesus' response when he saw the multitudes who had followed him?

- *moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick*

17 What food was available to feed the multitude?

- *five loaves and two fishes*

19 In feeding the people, Jesus commanded the multitude to sit down, then he took the loaves and fishes and did what?

- *looking up to heaven, he blessed, brake, and gave loaves to the disciples to give to the multitude*

20 After feeding the multitude, how much food remained?

- *twelve baskets full*

21 How many did Jesus feed?

- *five thousand men, besides women and children*

24 Where were the disciples when Jesus was apart praying on the mountain?

- *on a ship in the midst of the sea*

24 Research: What do the ship, waves and wind represent in verse 24?

- *Isa 57:20; Eph 4:14*

25 What time was it when Jesus went out to his disciples walking on the sea?

- *the fourth watch of the night (3-6am)*

26 Who did the disciples think Jesus was when they saw him walking on the sea?

- *a spirit*

28 What did Peter ask Jesus after Jesus said, "Be of good cheer, it is I, be not afraid"?

- *Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water*

31 How did Jesus save Peter when he began to sink?

- *he stretched forth his hand, and caught him*

31 What did Jesus say as he saved Peter from drowning?

- *O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?*

32 When did the wind cease?

- *when Jesus and Peter were come into the ship*

33 With what words did they that were in the ship worship Jesus?

- *Of a truth thou art the Son of God.*

34 Where did Jesus and the disciples arrive after Peter had tried to walk on the water?

- *the land of Gennesaret*

35 What did the people do as soon as they knew Jesus was in their land?

- *sent to all the country and brought unto him all that were diseased*

36 How were the diseased of Gennesaret healed?

- *as many as touched the hem of his garment were made perfectly whole*

MATTHEW 15

- *January 13*

July 14

2 What did the scribes and Pharisees from Jerusalem complain to Jesus about?

- *his disciples transgressed the tradition of the elders in not washing their hands when they eat bread*

4 What commandment did Jesus say the scribes and Pharisees transgressed by their tradition? v3

- *the commandment of God; honour thy father and mother*

6 What did Jesus say that tradition had done to the commandments of God?

- *made them of none effect*

7 What does Jesus call the Pharisees?

- *hypocrites*

8 Research: Where does Jesus quote from in verse 8?

- *Isa 29:13; see also verse 14*

9 What did the scribes and Pharisees teach for doctrines?

- *the commandments of men*

13 Every _____, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be _____ up.

- *plant, rooted*

14 If the blind lead the blind, what does Jesus say will happen?

- *both shall fall into the ditch*

18 Where do the things that proceed out of the mouth come from?

- *the heart, and they defile the man*

19 What things does Jesus say proceed out of the heart?

- *evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies*

20 What does Jesus say does not defile a man?

- *to eat with unwashen hands*

22 Why did the woman cry unto Jesus, "have mercy on me"?

- *her daughter was grievously vexed with a devil*

22 Where was the woman with the sick daughter from?

- *Canaan*

23 What was Jesus first response to the Canaanite woman whose daughter was vexed with a devil?

- *He answered her not a word.*

26 What did Jesus say to the Canaanite woman after she worshipped him and cried for help?

- *It is not meet to take children's bread, and to cast it to dogs.*

26 Research: Why did Jesus compare the Canaanite woman and her child to dogs?

-

28 Why did Jesus heal her daughter?

- *her faith was great*

31 How did the people react to Jesus healing the multitude of lame, blind, dumb and maimed in the mountain?

- *they wondered and glorified the God of Israel*

32 Why did Jesus refuse to send the multitude away?

- *he had compassion on them, they had been with Jesus three days and had nothing to eat*

34 What food did the disciples have with them?

- *seven loaves and a few little fishes*

37 When they had all eaten and were filled, how many baskets full were taken up?

- *seven*

38 How many ate of the loaves and fishes after Jesus had blessed them?

- *four thousand men, besides women and children*

38 Research: Investigate the occasions in Matthew that Jesus shares bread.

-

MATTHEW 16

- *January 14*

July 15

1 What did the Pharisees and Sadducees desire Jesus to show them?

- *a sign from heaven*

4 The sign of which prophet would be given to the wicked generation of Christ's time?

- *Jonas (Jonah)*

4 Research: Why or how would the prophet Jonah be a good sign for the people?

6 Of whose leaven did Jesus warn his disciples?

- *Pharisees and Sadducees*

7 For what reason did Jesus' disciples think he had warned them to beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees?

- *because they had taken no bread*

12 What does the leaven represent?

- *the doctrine of the Pharisees and Sadducees*

12 Research: Name a doctrine of the Sadducees and the Pharisees.

- *no resurrection, nor angel, nor spirit Act 23:8; wash their hands Mat 15:2*

14 Who did the disciples tell Jesus that men were saying he was?

- *John the Baptist, Elias, Jeremiah, or one of the prophets*

16 Who told Jesus that he was the Christ, the Son of the Living God?

- *Peter*

17 How did Peter know who Jesus was?

- *Jesus' Father in heaven had revealed it to Peter*

17 Research: How had God revealed it to Peter?

- *1Co 2:9-10; 12:3*

18 Upon what was Jesus to build his church? v17

- *upon this rock: his Father's revelation that Jesus was the Christ 1Pe 2:6-8*

18 Research: What does the word "church" mean in Greek?

-

21 What did Jesus begin to shew his disciples?

- *he must go to Jerusalem, suffer many things of the elders, be killed and raised again on third day*

22 What did Peter say when he rebuked Jesus?

- *Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thee.*

23 Why did Jesus say to Peter, "Get thee behind me, Satan"?

- *he was an offence to him in that he savoured the things of men, not God*

23 Research: What does the Greek word "Satan" mean in verse 23?

-

24 What three things does Jesus say a person must do to come after him?
- deny himself, take up his cross, and follow me

25 Who will find his life?
- whosoever will lose his life for Jesus' sake

27 When will every man be rewarded?
- when the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels

28 What was Jesus referring to when he said that some shall not taste of death till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom?
- the transfiguration Mat 17:2.

MATTHEW 17

- January 15

July 16

1 Who did Jesus take with him into an high mountain apart
- Peter, James and John his brother

2 Who was transfigured before the three disciples? v3-6
- Jesus, Moses and Elias (Elijah) appeared in glory Luke 9:31-32

2 How did Jesus' appearance change when he was transfigured?
- his face shone as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light

4 What did Peter want to do for Jesus, Moses and Elias (Elijah)?
- make three tabernacles

5 What overshadowed them as Peter was speaking about what he wanted to do?
- a bright cloud

5 What words had been added to what was spoken to Jesus at his baptism by a voice from heaven? 3:17.
- hear ye him

5 Research: What had Moses said would happen to every soul who would not hear Jesus?
- that soul shall be destroyed from among the people Acts 3:23; Deu 18:15-19

6 How did the disciples react to the voice that spoke out of the cloud?
- they fell on their face and were sore afraid

7 What did Jesus do when the disciples fell on their faces in fear?
- came and touched them and said, "Arise, and be not afraid"

9 When did Jesus say the disciples could tell the vision they saw?
- after his resurrection

11 Jesus said Elias truly shall come first and do what?
- restore all things; Mal 4:5, 6

9 Research: Where else does Peter speak of the resurrection?
-

15 Where did the lunatick often fall?
- into the fire and oft into the water

18 How did Jesus cure the lunatick?
- he rebuked the devil and he departed out of him

19 What did Jesus say was the reason for the disciples not being able to cast out the child's devil? v 20
- because of your unbelief

21 What did Jesus say was necessary to cure the lunatick?
- prayer and fasting

23 What words of Jesus made the disciples exceedingly sorry? v22
- he spoke of his betrayal and death

24 Which disciple was asked if his master paid tribute?
- Peter

-
27 How did Peter obtain money to pay the tribute?
- from a piece of money in the mouth of a fish he caught with a hook

27 The money was to be given to the tribute collectors for whom?
- for me (Jesus) and thee (Peter)

MATTHEW 18

- January 16

July 17

1 Who asked Jesus, "Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?"
- the disciples

3 What did Jesus say was necessary to enter the kingdom of heaven?
- be converted and become as little children

3 Jesus mentioned in 11:25 that God had revealed these things unto whom? and hid them from whom?
- revealed unto babes; hid them from the wise and prudent

4 Who did Jesus say is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?

- *whosoever shall humble himself as this little child*

6 What would be better for those who offend one of Christ's little ones?

- *a millstone were hanged about his neck and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea*

8 If your hand, foot or eye offend you, what should you do? v 9

- *cut off hand or foot or pluck out eye - cast them from thee*

10 In heaven, who always beholds the face of my Father?

- *the angels of these little ones*

11 For the son of man is come to save

- *that which was lost*

11 Research: Of which parable does the phrase "that which was lost" remind you?

-

14 What is not the will of your Father in heaven?

- *that one of these little ones should perish*

15 If thy brother shall trespass against thee, what should be done first?

- *go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone ...*

16 Research: Find an Old Testament reference to the principle of establishing by means of two witnesses.

- *Deu 19:15*

17 What should you do if your brother neglects to hear the church?

- *let him be unto thee as a heathen man and a publican*

17 Research: What does the phrase "let him be unto thee as a heathen man and a publican" mean?

-

20 Under what condition does Jesus promise to be in the midst of believers?

- *where two or three are gathered together in my name*

21 How many times was Peter willing to forgive his brothers sins against him?

- *till seven times*

22 How many times did Jesus say to forgive your brother?

- *until seventy times seven*

24 How much did the servant owe the king? Research: How much money would this be today?

- *ten thousand talents*

25 What did the lord demand be done to pay the debt?

- *he, his wife, children and all he had be sold and payment made*

26 What request did the servant make of the king?

- *have patience with me and I will pay thee all*

27 What did the lord of that servant do after the servant pleaded with him to have patience?

- *was moved with compassion, loosed him and forgave him the debt*

28 How much did the fellow servant owe the servant? Research: How much money would this be today?

- *one hundred pence*

29 What request did a fellow servant make of the servant who had been forgiven?

- *Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.*

30 Where was the fellow servant placed by the servant?

- *into prison till he should pay the debt*

34 How did the lord react after the fellow servants told their lord all that happened?

- *he was wroth and delivered him to the tormenters till he pay all*

35 What lesson does the parable of the king and his servants teach? v 33

- *we should have compassion on our fellow servants as our Father has pity and forgives our trespasses*

MATTHEW 19

- *January 17*

July 18

1 When Jesus departed from Galilee, where did he go?

- *the coasts of Judea beyond Jordan*

2 What did Jesus do for the great multitudes that followed him?

- *he healed them*

3 What did the Pharisees say to tempt Jesus?

- *Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?*

4 Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning made them _____ and _____.

- *male, female*

6 Why is it unlawful for a man to put away his wife?

- *what God has joined together, let not man put asunder*

8 Why did Jesus say Moses suffered them to put away their wives?

- *because of the hardness of their hearts Deu 24:1-2*

9 What was the one exception for which a man could put away his wife?

- *fornication*

9 What are you doing when you put away your wife and marry another, or marry her that is put away?

- *committing adultery*

9 Research: What relative of Jesus had thought of putting away his wife? for what cause?

- *Joseph, fornication Mat 1:18-20; Joh 8:41*

9 What was the meaning of fornication in Joseph and Mary's case?

- *infidelity before coming together in marriage*

10 How do Jesus disciples respond to his discussion on divorce?

- *if the case of the man be so with his wife, it is not good to marry*

13 Who did the disciples rebuke?

- *those who brought little children to Jesus*

14 Research: What does Jesus mean by the phrase, "Suffer little children, and forbid them not to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven"?

-

16 What question did one ask Jesus about eternal life? v18,19

- *What good thing shall I do that I may have eternal life?*

17 How does Jesus say we can enter into (eternal) life?

- *keep the commandments*

17 Why did Jesus not want to be called good?

- *because there is none good but one, that is God*

18 Name some of the commandments the young man told Jesus he had kept. v19

- *not murder, commit adultery, steal, bear false witness ...*

18 Research: The young man listed many of the 10 commandments. Which ones did he leave out?

-

20 When did the young man say he had kept all the commandments?

- *from his youth up*

21 What did Christ tell the young man to do if he would be perfect?

- *sell all you have and give to the poor ... come and follow me*

22 Why was the young man sorrowful?

- *he had great possessions*

24 It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than what?

- *a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God*

24 Research: What does Jesus mean by the phrase, "It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God"?

-

25 What effect did Jesus' words about the camel and the eye of a needle have on his disciples?

- *they were exceedingly amazed, saying, "Who then can be saved"?*

26 What are possible with God?

- *all things*

28 What does Jesus promise the disciples in the regeneration?

- *they will sit on twelve thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel*

29 What is everyone that hath forsaken houses or family for his sake promised?

- *shall receive an hundredfold and shall inherit everlasting life*

30 Research: What did Jesus mean by: "the last shall be first"?

-

30 Research: What characteristic does Jesus say people that get into the kingdom have? Do not get in have?

-

MATTHEW 20*- January 18**July 19***1 Where did the householder send the labourers?***- into his vineyard***1 At what hours did the householder hire workers?***- early in the morning, third, sixth, ninth, eleventh***2 How much did the householder agree to pay to the labourers he hired first?***- a penny a day***4 What did the householder agree to pay the other labourers? v 7***- whatsoever is right***7 Why did these men stand idle all the day in the marketplace?***- because no one had hired them***9 Which labourers were paid first?***- those hired about the eleventh hour***11 What did the first workers do when they were paid?***- they murmured against the good man of the house***12 How long did the last workers hired work?***- one hour***13 Were the workers hired first cheated by the householder?***- no, they agreed to work for a penny***13 What is the main thrust of the householder's method of payment?***- he did as he had agreed, gave the same to all***15 Why were the householder's actions lawful?***- it was lawful for him to do what he would with his own***15 Research: Compare this parable to our reward of eternal life in the kingdom.***-***16 for many be called but ____***- few chosen***18 What part would the chief priests and scribes play in Jesus' death? v19***- condemn him and deliver him to the Gentiles***19 What part would the Gentiles play in Jesus' death?***- mock, scourge and crucify him***20 What did the mother of Zebedee's children and her sons do when they came to Jesus?***- worshipped him, and desired a certain thing of him***23 Why couldn't Jesus give Zebedee's sons top positions in the kingdom?***- It is not mine to give, but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared of my Father.***23 Research: How were the disciples to be baptized with the baptism that Jesus was baptized with?***-***24 How did the ten feel about the request?***- they were moved with indignation against the two brethren (James and John)***26 What could the disciples do to be "great" or "chief"? v27***- be a minister or a servant***28 What did the Son of man come to do?***- to minister and to give his life a ransom for many***28 Research: Determine how Jesus fulfilled verse 28 and how this relates to our responsibility to him.***- 1Jo 3:16; Joh 10:17***30 What request did the two blind men first make of Jesus?***- Have mercy upon us, O Lord, thou son of David***34 Why did Jesus restore sight to the two blind men? v30, 33***- they asked him to; Jesus had compassion on them***34 After the two blind men received their sight, what did they do?***- they followed him***34 Research: How are the blind men in this chapter examples to us?***-*

MATTHEW 21*- January 19**July 20***1 To what village did Jesus send two of his disciples?***- Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives***2 What were the two disciples Jesus sent to the village asked to bring to him?***- an ass and a colt***5 Research: What old testament prophecy does verse 5 fulfill?***- Zec 9:9***5 Research: What part of the prophecy of Zec 9:9 is left out and what is its significance?***- Isa 62:11; Heb 9:28***6 And the disciples went and ___ as Jesus _____ them,***- did, commanded***8 What did the multitude spread in the way before Jesus as he rode into Jerusalem?***- their garments and branches from trees***9 Who cried "Hosanna to the son of David" and where did thy cry this from? v15***- multitudes in the way, children in the temple***11 What was the reply of the multitude to all the city who asked "Who is this"?***- This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee***12 Who did Jesus cast out of the temple of God?***- them that sold and bought in the temple***13 What did Jesus say the temple had become?***- a den of thieves***14 Who came to Jesus in the temple to be healed?***- the blind and the lame***15 What reaction did the chief priests and scribes have when they saw the wonderful things he did and heard the children crying Hosanna to the son of David?***- they were sore displeased***17 Where did Jesus stay overnight?***- Bethany***18 How did Jesus feel as he returned to the city from Bethany?***- hungry***19 What did Jesus say to the fig tree?***- Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever.***19 Research: What does the fig tree represent in scripture?***-***21 What did Jesus say the disciples could do if they had faith and doubted not?***- not only what was done to the fig tree but remove mountains...***22 What shall we receive if we ask in prayer, believing?***- all things whatsoever ye ask***23 Who asked Jesus by what authority he did these things?***- the chief priests and elders of the people***27 How did the chief priests and elders answer Jesus' question about where John's baptism was from?***- we cannot tell***28 Where did the father tell his two sons to go out and work?***- in his vineyard***31 Why did Jesus say the publicans and harlots would enter the kingdom before the chief priests and elders? v32***- the publicans and harlots believed John and were baptized, but they did not; see also Luke 7:29-30***33 What did the householder do to his vineyard before he lent it out?***- planted it, hedged it, and digged a winepress***34 Why were the servants sent to the husbandmen of the vineyard?***- that they might receive the fruits of it***35 What did the husbandmen do to the servants of the householder?***- beat one and killed another and stoned another***35 Research: This is a parable showing how Israel treated the prophets. Find some examples in the Old Testament.***-***37 How did the householder think the husbandmen would treat the son?***- with reverence*

38 What did the husbandmen say when they saw the son coming?

- this is the heir; come let us kill him and seize the inheritance

38 Research: Who is the son in this parable?

-

41 What did the priests and elders say the lord would do unto the husbandmen?

- miserably destroy those wicked men and let out his vineyard unto other husbandmen which shall render him the fruits in due season

42 Research: Find the Old Testament reference to this verse. What other verse in this chapter is quoted from this Psalm?

- Psa 118:22-23, Mat 21:9

44 What would happen to "whosoever shall fall on this stone"?

- they shall be broken

45 When the chief priests and Pharisees had heard Jesus' parables, what did they perceive?

- that he spake of them

46 Why did the chief priests and Pharisees not lay hands on Jesus?

- they feared the multitude, because they took him for a prophet

MATTHEW 22

- January 20

July 21

2 Jesus said the kingdom of heaven was like a certain king who did what?

- made a marriage for his son

3 What did those that were bidden to the wedding do the first time they were called?

- they would not come

5 What did those that were bidden do the second time they were called? v6

- made light of it, went their ways ... remnant slew his servants

7 What did the king do when he heard some of his servants were slain?

- sent forth armies, destroyed the murderers and burned up their city

7 Research: What historical event provides a literal fulfillment of verse 7?

-

8 What was the conclusion of the king concerning those that were first bidden?

- they were not worthy

9 Who next received an invitation to the wedding?

- those in the highways, as many as ye shall find

11 What did the king see when he came to see the guests?

- a man which had not on a wedding garment

12 What response did the king receive from the man that lacked a wedding garment?

- he was speechless

13 What fate awaited the guest without the wedding garment?

- he was bound hand and foot and cast into outer darkness, where there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth

15 What did the Pharisees do?

- took counsel how they might entangle Jesus in his talk

16 Research: Give examples of where Jesus behaves in the way the Pharisees and Herodians describe him in verse 16?

-

18 What did Jesus perceive by their question: "Is it lawful to give tribute unto Caesar, or not?" v17

- their wickedness

19 Why was the tribute money Caesar's?

- it was in his image and superscription

21 Research: What is in the image of God that we are to render to Him?

-

23 What did the Sadducees believe?

- there is no resurrection

23 Research: Where else are the beliefs of the Sadducees mentioned?

-

24 Research: What command of Moses is referred to by the Sadducees and where is it found?

-

30 Do people marry in the resurrection?

- no, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven

32 Of whom did God say He was the God?

- *the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac and the God of Jacob*

32 God is not the God of the ____, but of the ____.

- *dead, living*

32 When God spoke these words to Moses in Exodus 3:6, 15, what was he telling Moses and Israel? v31

- *of the resurrection of the dead*

34 Of what group was the lawyer that tempted Jesus? v35

- *Pharisees*

36 Research: Why was it tempting Jesus to ask what the great commandment was?

-

37 Which is the great commandment in the law?

- *Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, with all thy soul and with all thy mind*

39 What is the second great commandment?

- *Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself*

40 What did Jesus say about the first and second commandments?

- *On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.*

45 What question did Jesus ask, that no man was able to answer him a word?

- *If David then call him Lord, how is he his son?*

MATTHEW 23

- *January 21*

July 22

3 What parable had Jesus told previously concerning the habit the scribes and Pharisees had of saying but not doing?

- *The son that answered, I go, sir: and went not; 21:30*

5 What do the scribes and Pharisees make broad?

- *their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments*

5 Research: What are phylacteries and why would the Pharisees make them broad?

-

5 For what reason do the scribes and Pharisees do all their work?

- *to be seen of men*

7 What do the scribes and Pharisees love?

- *uppermost rooms at feasts, chief seats in the synagogues, greetings in the markets, and to be called Rabbi*

8 Why were they not to be called Rabbi (teacher)?

- *one is your Master (teacher), even Christ; and all ye are brethren*

9 Why did Jesus say to call no man your father upon the earth?

- *for one is your Father, which is in heaven*

12 Whosoever shall exalt himself shall be ____; and he that shall humble himself shall be ____.

- *abased, exalted*

13 How many woes does Jesus pronounce against the scribes and Pharisees? v13, 14, 15, 16, 23, 25, 27, 29

- *eight*

13 How did the scribes and Pharisees shut up the kingdom of heaven against men?

- *neither went in themselves, nor suffered those entering to go in*

13 Research: Compare the scribes and Pharisees with the false prophets and priests of Jeremiah's time.

- *Jer 23:1-2, 13-32; Luk 11:52*

14 Whose houses did the scribes and Pharisees devour?

- *widows'*

14 For what reason did the scribes and Pharisees make long prayer?

- *for a pretence*

19 Which is more important; the gift or the altar and why?

- *the altar that sanctifieth the gift*

21 How did Jesus regard swearing by the temple?

- *swearing by him that dwelleth therein*

22 How did Jesus regard swearing by heaven?

- *swearing by the throne of God, and him that sitteth thereon*

23 What were the weightier matters of the law that Jesus said the scribes and Pharisees ought to have done?

- *judgment, mercy and faith*

23 Should the scribes and Pharisees have tithed the mint, anise and cummin?

- yes, and they should not have left the other undone

27 Why did Jesus say the scribes and Pharisees are like unto whited sepulchres?

- appear beautiful outwardly but within are full of dead men's bones, and all uncleanness

29 because ye _____ the tombs of the _____ and garnish the sepulchres of the _____.

- build, prophets, righteous

32 What does verse 32 mean?

-

34 What did Jesus say the scribes, Pharisees and hypocrites would do to the prophets, wise men and scribes sent to them? v29

- kill and crucify, scourge them in synagogues, persecute from city to city

35 What would come upon this generation of vipers? v36

- all the righteous blood shed upon the earth

35 Who was slain between the altar and the temple?

- Zacharias son of Barachias

35 Name two additional Old Testament characters mentioned in this chapter? v2

- Abel and Moses

37 What did Jesus liken himself to in gathering the children of Jerusalem together?

- a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings

37 What did Jerusalem do to those sent to it?

- killed and stoned them

38 When did Jesus say Jerusalem would see him henceforth? v37-39

- when ye say: "Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord"

38 What would eventually happen to Jerusalem?

- your house is left unto you desolate

39 Who had said these words of Jesus, "Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord" just a short while before?

- the multitudes, as Jesus rode into Jerusalem 21:9

39 What words did Jesus use in this chapter to describe the scribes and Pharisees?

- hypocrites, blind guides, fools, blind, serpents, generation of vipers

MATTHEW 24

- January 22

July 23

2 What did Jesus say when his disciples shewed him the buildings of the temple?

- there shall not be left here one stone upon another that shall not be thrown down

3 What two questions did Jesus' disciples ask him privately?

- when shall these things be? what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

3 To what extent did Jesus say there would be deception by false Christs?

v24

- they shall deceive many (insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect)

8 What did Jesus say the following were: false Christs, wars, rumours of wars, nation against nation, kingdom against kingdom, famines, pestilences and earthquakes?

- the beginning of sorrows

9 Why were the disciples to be hated of all nations?

- for my (Jesus) name's sake

12 Why would the love of many wax cold?

- because iniquity shall abound

13 Who shall be saved?

- he that shall endure unto the end

14 What gospel will be preached in all the world?

- the gospel of the kingdom

14 Research: What is the gospel of the kingdom mentioned in this chapter?

-

14 Why will the gospel be preached in all the world?

- for a witness unto all nations

15 Who spoke of the "abomination of desolation"?

- Daniel the prophet

15 Research: What is the "abomination of desolation" that Daniel speaks of?

-

16 Where were the people of Judea to flee when they saw the abomination of desolation stand in the holy place?

- *into the mountains*

22 Why will the days of tribulation be shortened?

- *for the elect's sake*

24 Why will the false Christs and prophets almost deceive the elect?

- *they will show great signs and wonders*

26 Where will the false prophets say Christ is?

- *in the desert, in the secret chambers*

27 What shall the coming of the son of man be as?

- *lightning coming out of the east and shining unto the west*

28 Research: What do the eagle and the carcase represent?

- *Deu 28:26,49*

29 What signs will appear in the heavens immediately after the tribulation of those days?

- *sun be darkened, moon shall not give her light, stars shall fall from heaven and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken*

29 Research: What do the sun, moon and stars represent in scripture?

-

30 What shall appear in heaven after the powers of the heavens shall be shaken?

- *the sign of the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven*

30 Who shall mourn when the sign of the Son of man appears in heaven?

- *all the tribes of the earth*

31 Where will the elect be gathered from?

- *the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other*

31 Who will Jesus send to gather the elect and with what accompaniment?

- *the angels, with a great sound of a trumpet*

32 When do you know that summer is nigh?

- *when the fig tree's branch is tender and putteth forth leaves*

34 What does Jesus say about those that see all these things?

- *this generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled*

36 Who knoweth the day and hour of Jesus coming?

- *no man, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only*

38 Why will Jesus' coming be as the days of Noe (Noah)? v39

- *they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage and knew not until the flood came and took them all away*

44 Why must we always be ready?

- *for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh*

45 What is the faithful and wise servant to be doing while he awaits Christ?

- *giving meat to the household in due season*

47 What blessing will the servant that is found so doing at the Lord's coming receive?

- *he shall make him ruler over all his goods*

49 What will the evil servant do because his Lord delays his coming?

- *smite his fellow servants, eat and drink with the drunken; see also Psa 37:14*

MATTHEW 25

- *January 23*

July 24

1 Where did the ten virgins go?

- *forth to meet the bridegroom*

3 Why were five of the virgins considered foolish?

- *they took their lamps but took no oil with them in their vessels*

4 But the wise took _____ in their _____ with their lamps.

- *oil, vessels*

6 When was the cry made?

- *at midnight*

6 Research: What does Matthew tell us about going out to meet the bridegroom (Christ's return)?

-

6 What was the midnight cry?

- *Behold the bridegroom cometh, go ye out to meet him.*

8 What did the foolish virgins ask of the wise?

- Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out.

9 Research: Why couldn't the wise give oil to the foolish?

- Isa 55:1-3

10 What happened after those that were ready went in with the bridegroom to the marriage?

- the door was shut

10 Who went in to the marriage?

- they that were ready; oil burning in their lamps

12 Why didn't the bridegroom receive the foolish virgins?

- Verily I say unto you, I know you not

13 Why should we watch?

- we know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man comes

15 How did the man travelling into a far country determine what to give each servant?

- he gave to every man according to his several ability

16 What gain did the servants given two and five talents make? v17

- gained an equal amount to what they already had

19 When did the lord of those servants come?

- after a long time

19 What did he do when he came?

- he reckoned with them

21 What did the master say to the servants that had gained other talents?

- Well done, thou good and faithful servant ...

24 I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not ____, and _____ where thou hast not strawed:

- sown, gathering

25 Why did the servant that had received only one talent hide it in the ground?

- he was afraid

26 What type of servant was the man who hid his talent in the earth?

- wicked and slothful

27 Why should the servant have put his lord's money to the exchangers?

- then at the Lord's coming he should have received his own with usury

28 How many talents did the servant that was given five end up with?

- eleven (give it unto him which hath ten talents)

29 Who shall have abundance?

- every one that hath

30 Where shall there be weeping and gnashing of teeth?

- in outer darkness

31 When shall the "blessed of my Father inherit the kingdom"?

- when the Son of man shall come in his glory; see also 16:27

32 How will Jesus separate those gathered before him?

- as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats

33 On what hand are the sheep set?

- his right hand

34 When was the kingdom prepared?

- from the foundation of the world

37 In what need were the servants of the Lord? v38,39

- hungry, thirsty, strangers, naked, sick, in prison

40 Research: Find biblical characters that did go unto one of the least of their brethren.

- 1Ti 1:16-18

44 What excuse did those on the Lord's left hand give?

- Lord, when saw we thee ...

46 What is the reward of the righteous?

- life eternal

46 What is this chapter about?

- the kingdom

46 Where do the wicked go?

- away into everlasting punishment

MATTHEW 26*- January 24**July 25*

2 How many days was it after Jesus had finished his parables until his betrayal?

- two days

2 At what feast was the Son of man betrayed to be crucified?

- the passover

3 Who assembled together at the palace of the high priest?

- chief priests, scribes and elders of the people

3 Who was the high priest?

- Caiaphas

4 And consulted that they might take Jesus by _____ and kill him.

- subtilty

7 Who came to Jesus when he was in Simon the leper's house? With what?

- a woman; an alabaster box of very precious ointment

7 Where did the woman pour the ointment?

- on Jesus' head

8 How did Jesus' disciples feel about the woman's good work?

- they had indignation; and said, "To what purpose is this waste?"

9 What did the disciples say should have been done with the ointment?

- sold for much and given to the poor

12 Why did the woman pour ointment on Jesus' body?

- for his burial

15 What did Judas Iscariot say to the chief priests?

- What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you?

15 And they (the chief priests) _____ with him (Judas) for _____ pieces of silver.

- covenanted, thirty

20 When did Jesus sit down with the twelve?

- when even was come

21 And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, that _____ shall betray me.

- one of you

22 Who said: "Lord is it I?"

- every one of them

24 Who is a woe pronounced upon in this chapter?

- the man by whom the Son of man is betrayed

24 Research: Does the admonition in verse 24 apply only to Judas?

-

28 For what reason does Jesus say his blood is shed?

- for many for the remission of sins

29 When did Jesus say he would drink the fruit of the vine again with his disciples?

- when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom

29 From the previous chapter, when would they be in the kingdom?

- when the Son of man shall come in his glory after judgment 25:31,34

30 After singing a hymn, where did Jesus and his disciples go?

- into the Mount of Olives

31 Research: Where is verse 31 quoted from?

-

32 Into what place did Jesus say he would go before his disciples after he had risen?

- Galilee

35 Who said, "Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee"?

- Peter and all the disciples

37 Who did Jesus take with him to pray?

- Peter and the two sons of Zebedee

38 What did Jesus say about his soul?

- my soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death

39 ... nevertheless not as _____ will, but as _____ wilt.

- I, thou

41 Why were the three disciples told to pray?

- that ye enter not into temptation

44 How many times did Jesus go away to pray?

- three times

45 Research: What hour was at hand? Find other passages in scripture that refer to the "hour."

48 What sign did Judas use to identify Jesus to the multitude?

- *Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast*

50 What did Jesus call Judas after Judas kissed him?

- *friend*

50 Research: Think of an Old Testament example when someone considered a "friend" betrayed his friend.

-

52 What advice did Jesus give about taking up the sword?

- *all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword*

53 How many angels did Jesus say his Father could give him?

- *more than twelve legions*

54 Why would Jesus not pray for twelve legions of angels?

- *how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled that thus it must be*

56 What did all the disciples do?

- *forsook him and fled*

58 Where was Peter as Jesus was led away to Caiaphas?

- *he followed Jesus afar off unto the high priest's palace*

58 What would have been a good thing for Peter to have done at this point?

v41

- *watch and pray*

58 Why did Peter go into the high priest's palace and sit with the servants?

- *to see the end*

64 Research: Where in Matthew had Jesus previously mentioned he would come in the clouds?

-

66 After the high priest said "He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses?", what verdict was given by the audience?

- *he is guilty of death*

67 What did they do to Jesus after pronouncing him guilty of death?

- *spit in his face, buffeted him and smote him with palms of their hands*

69 Who accused Peter of being with Jesus? v71,73

- *damsel, another maid and they that stood by*

73 How did the people that stood by know that Peter was one of them?

- *thy speech becrayeth thee*

75 What did Peter do after he remembered Jesus' words?

- *he went out and wept bitterly*

MATTHEW 27

- *January 25*

July 26

1 When did the chief priests and elders take counsel against Jesus to put him to death?

- *when the morning was come*

2 Who was Pontius Pilate?

- *the governor*

3 When did Judas repent himself?

- *when he saw that Jesus was condemned*

8 Whose field was called the field of blood? v7

- *the potter's field*

9 Whose prophecy was fulfilled when the thirty pieces were used to buy land?

- *Jeremiah's; see also Zec 11:12,13*

14 Why did the governor marvel greatly as Jesus stood before him?

- *because Jesus answered him to never a word*

15 What did the governor usually do at the passover feast?

- *release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would*

18 For he (Pilate) knew that for _____ they had delivered him.

- *envy*

19 Why did Pilate's wife tell him to have nothing to do with Jesus?

- *because she had suffered many things that day in a dream because of him*

20 Who persuaded the multitude to destroy Jesus?

- *the chief priests and elders*

20 Research: When did the chief priests and elders first plan to destroy Jesus?

24 What type of person did both Pilate and his wife say that Jesus was? v19

- just

24 What did Pilate do when he saw a tumult was developing?

- washed his hands before the multitude saying: I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it

25 Who did all the people ask for Jesus' blood to be on?

- us and our children

25 Research: Find the passage where Jesus had pronounced this blood would be upon them.

- Mat 23:29-24:2

28 What colour robe did the soldiers put on Jesus after they had stripped him?

- scarlet

29 Who called Jesus the King of the Jews? v27

- the whole band of soldiers of the governor

29 What two things did they do before they bowed the knee and mocked him?

- platted a crown of thorns for his head and a reed in his right hand

29 With what words did they mock Jesus?

- Hail, King of the Jews

32 Who was compelled to bear Jesus' cross

- Simon of Cyrene

35 Research: Find where it is prophesied that they would cast lots for Jesus' garments.

-

37 What was written over Jesus' head after he was crucified?

- This is Jesus the King of the Jews

39 Who are mentioned as reviling Jesus?

- they that passed by

40 Who did they that passed by ask him to save?

- save thyself; If thou be the Son of God come down from the cross

41 The chief priests, scribes and elders said they would believe him if he did what? v42

- came down from the cross

45 When was darkness over all the land?

- from the sixth unto the ninth hour (noon to 3 o'clock)

47 What did some think when Jesus said "Eli, Eli"?

- this man calleth for Elias (Elijah)

51 What three things happened when Jesus yielded up the spirit?

- the veil of the temple was rent, the earth did quake and the rocks rent

52 When did many bodies of the saints which slept arise?

- after his resurrection

54 What did the centurion think about the unusual events?

- feared greatly saying, "Truly this was the Son of God."

57 At what time did Joseph of Arimathaea go to Pilate?

- when the even was come

60 After laying Jesus' body in his own new tomb, what did Joseph do before departing?

- rolled the stone to the door of the sepulchre

64 Why did the chief priests and Pharisees ask Pilate that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day?

- lest his disciples come by night and steal him away and say to the people, "He is risen from the dead."

66 How did the chief priests and Pharisees make the sepulchre sure?

- by sealing the stone and setting a watch

MATTHEW 28

- January 26

July 27

1 Which two women are mentioned as going to the sepulchre?

- Mary Magdalene and the other Mary

1 Who was the other Mary who came with Mary Magdalene to see the sepulchre? Mat 27:56,61

- the mother of James and Joses

3 What was the angel's countenance like? his raiment?

- lightning; white as snow

6 Research: Where in this gospel had Christ said that he would rise from the dead?

-

7 Where did the angel say the risen Christ would meet the disciples? Mat 26:32

- *Galilee*

7 Research: Earlier in the gospel, Christ had told his disciples that he would see them in Galilee, after he was risen. Find the reference

-

8 And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with ____ and ____; and did run to bring his disciples word.

- *fear, great joy*

9 How did the women hold Jesus as they worshipped him?

- *by the feet*

15 What does Matthew say is commonly reported among the Jews until this day? v13

- *his disciples came by night and stole him away while we slept*

16 Where in Galilee did the disciples see Jesus?

- *a mountain where Jesus had appointed them*

17 What did the disciples do when they saw him?

- *they worshipped him; but some doubted*

18 What did Jesus tell the disciples had been given unto him?

- *all power in heaven and in earth*

19 Because all power in heaven and in earth had been given to Jesus, what were the disciples to do? v20

- *teach all nations, baptize them...*

20 What were the believers to do after being baptized?

- *observe all Jesus' commandments*

- *tomorrow start Romans*

MARK 1*- February 5**August 6***1 Of what beginning is Mark speaking?***- the gospel of Jesus Christ***1 Whose son was Jesus?***- the Son of God***2 Behold, I send my _____ before thy face,***- messenger***2 Research: What prophets wrote of John coming to prepare the way before Jesus?***- Mal 3:1; Isa 40:3***4 What baptism did John preach?***- the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins***5 Who came out to be baptized in the river Jordan? v9***- all the land of Judea and they of Jerusalem; Jesus***5 and were all baptized of him in the river Jordan, _____ .***- confessing their sins***6 What did John eat?***- locusts and wild honey***8 With what did John say that the one mightier than him would baptize?***- the Holy Spirit***10 After Jesus was baptized by John and was coming up out of the water what did Jesus see?***- the heavens opened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him***11 At his baptism, what two things did God tell Jesus?***- Jesus was his beloved Son; God was well pleased with him***12 After his baptism what did the spirit do to Jesus immediately?***- it drove him into the wilderness***13 Research: What tempts and entices man including Jesus?***- Jam 1:14; Rom 7:19-24; Heb 4:14-15***13 Who specifically does Mark say Jesus was with in the wilderness?***- the wild beasts***13 What was the mission of the angels?***- they ministered unto Jesus***14 What gospel did Jesus preach in Galilee after John was put in prison?***- the gospel of the Kingdom of God***15 Why did Jesus say they were to repent and believe the gospel?***- the time is fulfilled and the kingdom of God is at hand***15 Research: What does the phrase, "time is fulfilled" mean?***-***16 Where were Simon and Andrew fishing?***- by the sea of Galilee***17 Research: Investigate the analogy of becoming fishers of men.***-***17 Jesus said to Simon and Andrew:***"Come ye after me and I will make you to become _____ ."**- fishers of men***18 And straightway they (Simon and Andrew) forsook their nets, and _____ .***- followed him***20 Who did James and John leave behind when Jesus called them?***- their father in the ship with the hired servants***21 What did Jesus do straightway when he entered the synagogue in Capernaum?***- taught***22 And they were astonished at his _____ ; for he taught them as one that***had _____ , and not as the scribes.**- doctrine, authority***25 With what words did Jesus rebuke the unclean spirit?***- Hold thy peace, and come out of him.***26 What did the unclean spirit do before it came out of him?***- tore him and cried with a loud voice***28 What caused Jesus' fame to spread all through the region round about Galilee? v23***- healing the man with the unclean spirit***29 After Jesus left the synagogue, whose house did he enter?***- the house of Simon and Andrew***30 When did they tell Jesus about Simon's wife's mother being sick?***- anon (immediately)*

31 Immediately after the fever left her, what did Simon's mother-in-law do for Jesus and the four fishermen?

- ministered unto them

31 Who else in this chapter ministered unto Jesus? v13

- the angels

32 At what time of the day did the diseased and possessed gather at the door? v33

- at even, when the sun did set

35 What did Jesus do in the morning?

- rose up a great while before day to go to a solitary place to pray

37 When Simon and they that were with him found Jesus what did they tell him?

- all men seek for thee

38 What other verses in this chapter indicate that Jesus came forth to preach/teach?

- v14, 21, 22, 39

39 What did Jesus do throughout all Galilee besides preach in their synagogues?

- cast out devils

40 What did the leper beseech of Jesus?

- If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

41 What moved Jesus to heal the leper?

- compassion

42 Research: Where in the Psalms are we told of spiritual leprosy? hint-loathsome disease

-

42 When did the leprosy depart?

- as soon as Jesus had spoken, immediately

44 After healing him, what did Jesus charge the leper to do?

- say nothing to any man: but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, offer for cleansing that which Moses commanded

45 What was the result of the leper's failure to listen to Jesus?

- Jesus could no more openly enter the city, but was without in desert places

45 Research: List the three specific healings in this chapter and what each person did after being healed.

-

MARK 2

- February 6

August 7

1 In what city was the sick of the palsy healed by Jesus?

- Capernaum

2 When many were gathered together, what action did Jesus take?

- he preached the word unto them

5 What motivated Jesus to forgive the sins of the sick man?

- Jesus saw their faith

8 And immediately, when Jesus perceived — — — that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them,

- in his spirit

10 What would his outward healing indicate to the scribes?

- that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins

12 What was the reaction of the people to the miracle of healing the palsied man?

- amazed and glorified God

15 With whom did Jesus sit at meat?

- many publicans and sinners and his disciples

17 Who needs a physician?

- they that are sick

17 I came not to call the righteous, but _____ to _____.

- sinners, repentance

18 Who used to fast?

- the disciples of John and of the Pharisees

20 When shall the children of the bridechamber fast?

- when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them

22 What will new wine do to old bottles? What will happen to the wine?

- burst and mar the bottles; it will spill

22 Research: What does this verse (and v 21) mean?

-

23 What were the disciples doing on the sabbath day?

- plucking ears of corn

25 When did David eat of the shewbread?

- when he had need and was an hungered

25 Research: What day of the week did David eat the shewbread?

-

27 What did Jesus say about the sabbath?

- *the sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath*

28 Who is Lord also of the sabbath?

- *the Son of man*

MARK 3

- February 7

August 8

2 Why did the Pharisees watch Jesus to see if he would heal on the sabbath day?

- *that they might accuse him*

5 Jesus was angry and grieved with the Pharisees because of what?

- *the hardness of their hearts*

5 What happened to the man's withered hand when he stretched it out as Jesus had told him?

- *it was restored whole as the other*

6 Who did the Pharisees take counsel with against Jesus?

- *the Herodians*

8 Why did a great multitude follow Jesus after he and his disciples withdrew to the sea?

- *they had heard what great things he did*

10 Why were the people pressing upon Jesus?

- *to touch him, as many as had plagues*

11 Research: Who spoke of devils believing and trembling?

-

12 What did Jesus charge the unclean spirits?

- *that they should not make him known*

14 Why did Jesus ordain twelve?

- *that he might send them forth to preach and that they should be with him*

15 What did Jesus give his disciples power to do?

- *heal sicknesses, cast out devils*

16 Name the first and last disciple mentioned. v19

- *Simon Peter; Judas Iscariot*

17 Who were named the sons of thunder?

- *James and John*

23 By what method did Jesus answer them when they claimed his power was from the prince of the devils?

- *in parables*

24 What happens to a kingdom or a house divided against itself? v25

- *it cannot stand*

27 Research: In the parable, what does the strong man that is bound represent?

-

29 Who did Jesus say would not be forgiven?

- *he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Spirit*

30 In what way did the Pharisees' blaspheme against the Holy Spirit?

- *Jesus' miracles were done by the Holy Spirit; they said he had an unclean spirit*

31 Who stood without and sent unto him, calling him?

- *his brethren and his mother*

35 Who did Jesus say were his brother, sister and mother?

- *whosoever shall do the will of God*

MARK 4

- February 8

August 9

1 There was gathered unto Jesus a great multitude so that he did what? v2

- *he entered into a ship in the sea and taught them*

2 By what method did Jesus teach the great multitude that gathered by the seaside?

- *parables*

4 What became of the seed that fell by the wayside?

- *the fowls of the air came and devoured it up*

6 Why did the seed that fell on stony ground spring up and then wither away when the sun came up? v5

- *no depth of earth; no root*

7 Where did the seed fall that grew up, was choked and yielded no fruit?

- *among thorns*

8 Where did the seed fall that sprang up and increased and yielded fruit?

- *on good ground*

10 When did they that were about him with the twelve ask of him the parable?

- *when he was alone*

11 What was given unto them that asked of him the parable?

- *to know the mystery of the kingdom of God*

12 Why did Jesus use parables in his teaching?

- *that seeing they may see, and not perceive; hearing they may hear, and not understand...*

12 What follows perceiving and understanding?

- *conversion and forgiveness*

14 What was the seed that the sower sowed?

- *the word*

15 What do the soils on which the seed fell represent?

- *the hearts of men*

17 After receiving the word with gladness, what happens to those likened to seed sown on stony ground?

- *affliction or persecution for the word's sake offends them*

19 What are some of the things that choke the word and cause it to be unfruitful?

- *cares of this world, deceitfulness of riches, lust of other things*

20 When the seed is sown on good ground, how much fruit does it produce?

- *some thirtyfold, some sixty and some an hundred*

22 For there is nothing hid that shall not be _____;

- *manifested*

23 What should we do with our ears?

- *hear (the words of Jesus)*

28 first the _____, then the _____, after that the full _____ in the ear.

- *blade, ear, corn*

29 When was the sickle put in?

- *immediately after the fruit is brought forth (ripe)*

32 What does the parable of the grain of mustard seed teach?

- *seed of the word is small to start but develops into a great tree*

32 What lodges under the shadow of the mustard plant?

- *fowls of the air*

34 When did Jesus expound all things to his disciples?

- *when they were alone*

37 Research: What do waves or the seas represent in scripture?

-

37 What problem did they encounter in the ship on the lake?

- *a great storm of wind, the waves beat into the ship and filled it*

38 Where did the disciples find Jesus when the great storm arose?

- *in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow*

39 What did Jesus say to the sea?

- *Peace be still.*

40 What is being fearful a sign of?

- *having no faith*

41 What did the disciples say obeyed Jesus?

- *even the wind and the sea*

41 What had obeyed Jesus previously when rebuked? v39-41

- *The wind and sea; see also Mar 1:25-27 an unclean spirit*

MARK 5

- February 9

August 10

2 When did the man with the unclean spirit meet Jesus?

- *immediately, when he came out of the ship*

2 Where did the man with an unclean spirit come from?

- *out of the tombs in the country of the Gadarenes*

3 Research: Who spoke previously of binding the strong man? Where is this found?

- *Jesus, in a parable Mark 3:27*

5 What was the man doing always, night and day?

- *crying and cutting himself with stones*

5 Research: What prophet spoke of a people resembling this man, who walked after their own thoughts?

-

7 What truth did the tormented man express when addressing Jesus?
- he called him Jesus, Son of the most High God

8 What did Jesus say to the man with the unclean spirit?
- Come out of the man thou unclean spirit.

9 What did the man with an unclean spirit say his name was? Why?
- My name is Legion: for we are many.

12 Why did Jesus grant the sick man's wish? V19
- he besought him, out of compassion; see also Mic 7:18-20

13 Research: Why is it significant that Jesus sent the devils into swine?

-

13 How many swine did Jesus cast the devils into?
- about two thousand

14 Who told what was done in the city and in the country?
- they that fed the swine

15 How is the man that was possessed with the devil described after being healed?
- sitting and clothed and in his right mind; see also 2 Tim 1:7

18 What did the man that had been possessed of the devil pray of Jesus?
- that he might be with him

19 Jesus suffered him not, but told him to do what?
- Go home to your friends and tell how great things the Lord has done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee.

20 Where did the man publish his healing?
- Decapolis

22 Who was Jairus?
- one of the rulers of the synagogue

23 How did Jairus beseech Jesus to heal his daughter?
- greatly, saying, "Come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed, and she shall live."

25 How long did the woman have the issue of blood?
- twelve years

26 How had she tried to rid herself of the problem?
- she suffered many things of many physicians and spent all she had

28 She thought she would be whole if she did what?
- if she could touch but his clothes

30 What went out of Jesus when the woman touched him?
- virtue

30 Research: What is meant by virtue?

-

34 What did this woman possess which made her whole?
- faith

36 What did Jesus say to Jairus when news came that his daughter was dead?
- Be not afraid, only believe.

37 Which disciples did Jesus suffer to follow him to the ruler's house?
- Peter, James, and John

40 How did they respond to Jesus' comment the damsel is not dead but sleepeth?
- they laughed him to scorn

41 What is the meaning of the phrase, "Talitha cumi"?
- Damsel, I say unto thee arise

42 How old was Jairus' daughter?
- twelve

42 Research: Jairus's daughter was twelve, and the woman with an issue of blood had been afflicted twelve years. v25 What is the significance of this?

-

43 After the damsel arose, what did Jesus command?
- that something should be given her to eat

43 Research: Compare the various healings in this chapter.

-

MARK 6*- February 10**August 11*

2 What question was asked by those that heard Jesus teach in the synagogue in his own country?

*- from whence hath this man these things?
And what wisdom is this which is given unto him...*

3 What reaction did Jesus get when he came to his own country and taught in the synagogue?

- they were offended at him

3 What was Jesus' occupation?

- carpenter

3 Who were Jesus' half brothers?

- James, Joses, Judah and Simon

4 Where does Jesus say a prophet is without honour?

*- in his own country, among his own kin,
and in his own house*

6 What characteristic of his own countrymen caused Jesus to marvel?

- their unbelief

7 Research: Why would Jesus have sent out the twelve "by two and two"?

-

7 What were the disciples given power over?

- unclean spirits

8 What did Jesus command the twelve to take on their journey? v9

- nothing, save a staff only; to be shod with sandals and one coat

11 What were the disciples to do if a city would not receive or hear them?

- to shake off the dust under their feet for a testimony against them

11 It shall be more tolerable for _____ and _____ in the day of judgment, than for that city.

- Sodom, Gomorrha

12 When the twelve were sent out two by two, what did they preach?

- that men should repent

13 What did the twelve do for the sick?

- anointed them with oil and healed them

14 Who thought John the Baptist was risen from the dead? Why?

- King Herod, because mighty works do show forth in him (Jesus)

15 Who did others think Jesus was?

- Elias, a prophet, or as one of the prophets

17 For whose sake had Herod had John bound and put in prison?

- Herodias, his brother Philip's wife

18 What had John told Herod was not lawful?

- to have his brother's wife

21 Who did Herod make a supper for on his birthday?

- his lords, high captains and chief estates of Galilee

24 What did Herodias tell the damsel to ask of Herod?

- the head of John the Baptist

26 How did Herod feel about the damsel's request?

- exceeding sorry

29 When John's disciples heard of his beheading what did they do?

- they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb

31 What were Jesus and the disciples going to do in the desert place?

- rest a while

32 By what means did they depart into a desert place?

- by ship

33 How did the people reach the place ahead of Jesus and his disciples?

- they ran afoot and outwent them

34 Jesus had compassion toward them because they were as what?

- sheep not having a shepherd

34 and he began to teach them _____.

- many things

37 How much did the disciples say it would cost to feed the multitude?

- two hundred pennyworth

38 How much food did they start out with to feed the five thousand men?

- five loaves and two fishes

41 What did Jesus do before distributing the loaves and fishes?

- looked up to heaven, and blessed, and brake the loaves

43 How many baskets of fragments remained after all had eaten and were filled?

- twelve

46 After sending the people and his disciples away, where did Jesus go?

- *into a mountain to pray*

48 What did Jesus do when he saw his disciples in trouble in the midst of the sea?

- *he walked to them upon the sea*

48 Research: What does Matthew's record mention about Peter on this occasion?

- *Mat 14:28-30*

50 What did Jesus say to his disciples while he walked upon the sea?

- *Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid.*

51 When Jesus went into the ship and the wind ceased, how did the disciples feel?

- *sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered*

52 Why didn't the disciples consider the miracle of the loaves?

- *their hearts were hardened*

54 When did the people of Gennesaret know Jesus?

- *straightway, when they were come out of the ship*

54 Research: Why was their attitude toward Jesus different from his last visit? 5:19

-

56 How did the people of Gennesaret benefit by Jesus' visit?

- *wherever he went, as many as touched him were made whole*

MARK 7

- *February 11*

August 12

2 In what way did the Pharisees say the disciples' hands were defiled?

- *they were unwashed*

3 Why do the Pharisees eat not except they wash their hands off?

- *they hold the tradition of the elders*

4 Besides their hands what else do they wash?

- *cups, pots, brasen vessels and tables*

6 Who prophesied of the Pharisees honouring with their lips, but having hearts far from God?

- *Esaias (Isaiah)*

7 Why was their worship in vain?

- *for doctrines, they taught the commandments of men*

8 What did they do with the commandment of God? v9

- *lay aside the commandment of God, reject the commandment of God*

9 Why did Jesus say that they rejected the commandment of God?

- *to keep their own tradition*

9 Research: Do we reject the commandment of God to keep our own tradition? Do we teach for doctrine the commandments of men? v7

10 What law of Moses had they made of none effect?

- *Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death:*

15 What did Jesus say defiles a man?

- *the things which come out of man*

17 After entering the house, what did the disciples ask him about?

- *concerning the parable*

19 Why can that which entereth into a man not defile him?

- *it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly and goeth out into the draught*

21 What evil things proceed out of the heart of men?

- *evil thoughts, adulteries, fornication, murders, thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit...*

24 Where did Jesus go after explaining how a man was defiled?

- *into the borders of Tyre and Sidon*

26 What did a Greek woman ask of Jesus?

- *if he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter*

27 Research: Who are the children, and who are the dogs?

-

27 How did Jesus answer the woman's request?

- *it is not meet to take the children's bread and cast it to dogs*

29 Why did Jesus cure the Syrophenician woman's daughter?

- *her reply indicated her faith based on understanding; see also Mat 15:28*

33 Before saying anything, how did Jesus show the deaf man with the

speech impediment what he was about to do?

- *took him aside, put fingers in his ears, spit and touched his tongue*

34 What does "Ephphatha" mean?

- *be opened*

35 Describe the deaf man with a speech impediment after he was healed?

- *his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue loosed and he spake plain*

36 What charge did Jesus give his audience?

- *that they should tell no man*

37 He hath done all things ____: he maketh both the ____ to hear and the dumb to ____.

- *well, deaf, speak*

MARK 8

- February 12

August 13

2 Why did Jesus have compassion on the multitude?

- *they had been with him 3 days and had nothing to eat*

4 What was the concern of the disciples?

- *where they would get bread in the wilderness*

6 Before breaking the bread, what did Jesus do?

- *gave thanks*

7 Besides seven loaves of bread, what was also available?

- *a few small fishes*

8 After they were filled, how much food remained?

- *seven baskets full*

9 How many people were fed from the seven loaves and a few small fishes?

- *about four thousand*

14 What had the disciple forgotten to take aboard the ship?

- *bread*

15 What did Jesus mean by telling the disciples to beware of the leaven of the Pharisees? Mat 16:12

- *beware of the doctrine of the Pharisees*

15 Whose leaven were they to beware of besides the leaven of the Pharisees?

- *the leaven of Herod; see also Mat 16:12*

17 How many questions does Jesus ask in rebuking the disciples for saying we have no bread? V18

- *nine*

17 Research: What does the fact that Jesus asked them nine questions in rapid fire indicate?

-

21 Why did Jesus rebuke them and remind them of his miracles in feeding the multitudes?

- *they still did not understand Jesus' power (that God could provide)*

23 Where did Jesus take the blind man of Bethsaida to heal him?

- *out of the town*

23 How did Jesus heal the blind man? v25

- *he spit upon his eyes and put his hands upon him twice*

23 On what previous occasion did Jesus use spit for healing? 7:32-35

- *the deaf man with an impediment in his speech*

24 What did the blind man see men as, at first?

- *men as trees, walking*

25 After Jesus put his hands again upon his eyes and made him look up how was his vision?

- *he was restored and saw every man clearly*

28 What were the common ideas about who Jesus was?

- *some thought he was John the Baptist, Elijah, one of the prophets*

29 Who said Jesus was "the Christ"?

- *Peter*

30 Research: Why does Jesus charge the disciples they should tell no man of him?

-

31 What did Jesus begin to teach them?

- *he must suffer, be rejected, killed and after three days rise again*

33 What is the definition for Satan here? Luk 16:15

- *one who savours the things that be of men*

33 Who also savoured the things of men? Mar 7:7, 15

- *the Pharisees*

33 By not listening to Peter's suggestion, what was Jesus doing? v34
- denying himself

34 What do those who come after Jesus also have to do?
- deny self, take up his cross and follow Jesus

35 Jesus loses his life for our sake. For whom does a follower of Christ lose his life?
- for Jesus' sake and the gospel's

35 What will happen if you try to save your life?
- you will lose it

36 For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the _____, and lose his own _____?
- whole world, soul

38 What penalty does being ashamed of Christ carry?
- of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed when he cometh

38 In what manner will the Son of man (Jesus) come the second time?
- in the glory of his Father with the holy angels

MARK 9

- February 13

August 14

1 Of whom was it said, they shall not taste of death, till they have seen the kingdom of God come with power? v2
- some of them that stand here; Peter, James and John

4 Who talked with Jesus on the mount?
- Elias (Elijah) and Moses

5 What did Peter suggest they do?
- make three tabernacles

6 Why did Peter and the others not know what to say when they saw the transfiguration?
- they were sore afraid

7 What did the voice from the clouds say?
- This is my beloved Son: hear him.

7 Research: Where else in Jesus' life did a voice from heaven speak, and what was said?
 -

9 When could they tell the things they had seen on the mount?
- when the Son of man was risen from the dead

10 What did they question one with another?
- what the rising from the dead should mean

12 Research: Where else is it written that the Son of man must suffer many things and be set at naught?
 -

13 Who did Jesus say is indeed come?
- Elias (Elijah)

14 Who was questioning the disciples with a great multitude about them when Jesus came along?
- the scribes

18 What did the father say the dumb spirit did to his son?
- teareth him, he foameth, gnashes with his teeth and pineth away

18 To whom had the man spoken and what had he requested?
- to his disciples; that they should cast out the dumb spirit

22 Where had the spirit cast the boy?
- into the fire, and into the waters

23 What did Jesus require of the father of the sick child?
- if you can believe, all things are possible to him that believeth

26 After Jesus cast the spirit out, what did many say?
- he is dead

29 What should the disciples have been doing to cast the spirit out of the boy? v14
- praying and fasting (seeking God's help)

32 What didn't the disciples understand that they were afraid to ask him? V31
- about the Son of man being killed and rising the third day

34 What did the disciples argue about on the way to Capernaum?
- who should be the greatest among them

34 Research: Was "who should be greatest among them" their concern in casting out the dumb spirit? v18-19, 28
 -

35 If any man desire to be first, the same shall be ____ of all and ____ of all.

- *last, servant*

37 How can we receive Jesus and him that sent Jesus?

- *by receiving one of such children in Jesus' name*

37 Research: What is meant by the phrase, "receive one of such children in my name"?

-

39 Why should a man doing a miracle in Jesus' name not be forbidden? V40

- *he can't lightly speak evil of Jesus*

40 For he that is not ____ us is on our ____.

- *against, part*

41 When is giving a cup of water to drink of value?

- *if you give it in my name to someone who belongs to Christ*

42 What is common to all these little ones? V37, 39, 41-42

- *believe in me, belong to Christ, do in Jesus' name*

42 If a person offends these little ones, what would be better for them?

- *millstone were hanged about his neck and he were cast in the sea*

42 Recall from Mark's gospel an example of one person offending another. Mar 8:31-33

- *Peter telling Jesus he didn't have to suffer, be rejected and die; see also Mat 16:22-23*

43 What should we be cutting off rather than the little ones?

- *our own offending body parts which keep us from doing good*

43 What three parts of the body are mentioned as possibly offending? v45-47

- *hand, foot, eye*

43 Research: Why do you think that these body parts were mentioned?

-

43 What will cutting off the offending part allow us to do? v45, 47

- *enter into life*

43 Research: Who in the Old Testament had his eyes plucked out because they offended him?

- *Samson Jud 16:1, 21*

47 Research: What kind of maiming or mutilation is Jesus thinking about?

V43-47

- *put to death whatever belongs to your earthly nature; see also Col 3:5, 9-10*

49 For everyone shall be ____ with fire.

- *salted*

49 Research: What does it mean to be salted with fire?

-

50 Have salt in _____, and have ____ one with another.

- *yourselves, peace*

MARK 10

- *February 14*

August 15

2 Who came and asked Jesus if it was lawful for a man to put away his wife?

- *the Pharisees*

4 What did the Pharisees say Moses commanded them about divorce?

- *Moses suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away*

5 What was the reason that Jesus gave why Moses permitted divorce?

- *because of the hardness of their hearts*

6 But from the beginning of the creation God made them ____ and ____.

- *male, female*

9 What does Jesus say about divorce?

- *what God has joined together, let not man put asunder*

11 What does Jesus say we are doing if we put away our wife or husband and marry another?

- *committing adultery against her/him*

13 Who did Jesus' disciples rebuke?

- *they that brought young children for Jesus to touch*

15 What did Jesus mean when he said that the kingdom of God belongs to such as these children?

- *must receive the kingdom like a little child in order to enter*

17 What did the one that came running and kneeled to him want to inherit?

- *eternal life*

18 What did Jesus say to the man who called him good?

- *there is none good but one, that is, God*

19 Outline what Jesus said must be done to inherit eternal life. V21

- *obey commandments, sell and give to poor, take up cross and follow him*

20 Why did Jesus love the young man?

- *he had observed the commandments from his youth*

21 What hindered the rich young man from following Jesus?

- *he was not willing to give up his great wealth*

24 Why is it hard for rich men to enter the kingdom of God?

- *they trust in riches*

26 What did the disciples say among themselves when they were astonished out of measure?

- *who then can be saved*

25 Research: Think of some other instances in scripture which consider having riches and entering the Kingdom of God.

-

28 Who said, "We have left all and followed thee"?

- *Peter*

30 When will we receive eternal life?

- *in the world to come*

30 What else, beside the hundredfold blessings, is promised now in this time to the one who leaves home and family for Christ?

- *persecutions*

33 What did Jesus tell the disciples would happen to him at Jerusalem? v34

- *he would be betrayed, condemned to death, killed, rise again*

33 Research: Find previous verses in Mark where Jesus has already taught the disciples about his death.

- *8:31-38; 9:31-35*

39 Of what did Jesus tell James and John they would partake?

- *the cup that I drink of and the baptism that I am baptized with*

40 What did Jesus tell James and John about sitting on his right and left hand?

- *it is not mine to give; given to them for whom it is prepared*

41 Who were very much displeased with what James and John had said in conversation with Jesus?

- *the ten*

43 What did Jesus say was the way to become great or to be chief? v44

- *to be minister; a servant of all*

44 When had Jesus previously mentioned that the way to become great or chief was to be a minister, a servant of all? 9:34-35

- *when they disputed who should be greatest*

45 What did the Son of man come to do?

- *to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many*

45 Research: What is meant by taking up the cross and following Jesus? v21

-

46 Who was the blind man?

- *Bartimaeus*

46 Where was Bartimaeus when Jesus called him?

- *sitting by the highway side*

46 What city had Jesus just come out of when he met Bartimaeus?

- *Jericho*

47 What did blind Bartimaeus cry out to Jesus?

- *Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me.*

50 What did Bartimaeus do as he rose and came to Jesus?

- *cast away his garment*

51 What specifically did Bartimaeus ask for?

- *that he might receive his sight*

52 What did Bartimaeus do immediately after receiving his sight?

- *followed Jesus in the way*

52 List the steps in Bartimaeus' conversion which could apply to us. V46-52

- *blind, by wayside, recognized Jesus, asked for mercy, called, received sight, in the way*

MARK 11*- February 15**August 16***1 At the foot of what mount were Bethany and Bethphage?***- mount of Olives***2 What did Jesus send two of his disciples into the village of Bethany for?***- a colt***4 They found the colt tied by the door in what place?***- where two ways met***7 Before Jesus sat on the colt, what did the two disciples do?***- cast their garments on him (the colt)***8 As Jesus rode into Jerusalem on the colt, what did the people spread in the way?***- garments and branches***9 What did the crowd cry out as Jesus rode into Jerusalem? v10***- Hosanna; Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord...***10 What did the people call blessed besides "he that cometh in the name of the Lord"?***- the kingdom of our father David***11 At what time did Jesus leave Jerusalem with the twelve?***- eventide***12 What city was Christ coming from when he saw the fig tree?***- Bethany***13 Why did Christ not find figs on the fig tree?***- the time of figs was not yet***14 What did Jesus say to the fig tree that had no fruit?***- No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever***15 Who did Jesus cast out of the temple?***- them that sold and bought in the temple***16 What would Christ not suffer any man to do in the temple?***- carry any vessel through the temple***17 What did Jesus teach them about the temple after clearing it of buying and selling?***- Is it not written, My house shall be called of all nations the house of prayer? But ye have made it a den of thieves.***18 Why did the scribes and chief priests fear Jesus and seek to destroy him?***- because all the people were astonished at his doctrine***20 What happened to the fig tree that Jesus cursed?***- it dried up from the roots***21 Which disciple showed Jesus the dried up fig tree?***- Peter***22 What lesson did the withered fig tree have for the disciples?***- have faith in God***23 Research: What could the mountain that is removed and cast into the sea represent?***-***25 And when ye stand praying, _____ if ye have ought against any.***- forgive***25 Why should we forgive?***- that your Father which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses***28 As Jesus was walking in the temple, the chief priests, scribes and elders questioned him about what?***- his authority to do these things, who gave him this authority***30 Jesus asked if the baptism of John was from either of two places. Name them.***- from heaven or of men***32 Who did the scribes, chief priests and elders fear besides Jesus? v18***- the people***MARK 12***- February 16**August 17***1 And he began to speak unto them by _____.***- parables***2 What did the certain man that went into a far country expect to receive from the husbandmen?***- the fruit of the vineyard***3 What happened to the servants who were sent to the vineyard for its fruit? v3-5***- beaten and sent away empty, stoned, and some were killed*

6 Who did the man send last to the husbandmen?

- one son, his wellbeloved

7 When the son arrived what did the husbandmen say among themselves?

- This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours.

9 What would the owner of the vineyard do because they killed his son?

- he would come and destroy the husbandmen and give vineyard to others

10 Research: Where was Jesus quoting from when he mentioned the rejected stone?

- Psa 118:22

12 Why did they seek to lay hold on Jesus?

- they knew he had spoken the parable against them

13 Who was sent unto Jesus to ask about taxes?

- certain Pharisees and Herodians

14 What specific question was asked about tribute (taxes)?

- Is it lawful to give tribute to Caesar, or not?

15 What did Jesus ask for that he said was Caesar's? v16

- a penny

17 What are we to render to God?

- the things that are God's

18 What did the Sadducees believe about the resurrection?

- there is no resurrection

19 Research: Where is the commandment of Moses found that a man should raise up seed to his brother?

- Deu 25:5

24 Why did the Sadducees err?

- they didn't know the scriptures nor the power of God

25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither _____, nor are given in marriage; but are as the _____ which are in heaven.

- marry, angels

26 How did Jesus prove to the Sadducees that the book of Moses taught resurrection from the dead? V27

- Abraham, Isaac and Jacob must rise again if God is to be their God

27 He is not the God of the _____, but the God of the _____: ye therefore do greatly err.

- dead, living

29 What was Jesus' answer to the scribe who asked what the first and greatest commandment was? V31

- Hear, O Israel, the LORD our God is one Lord: And thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thy heart...

31 What did Jesus say the second commandment is?

- Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself

33 What did the scribe say the first and second commandments were more than?

- all burnt offerings and sacrifices

34 What did Jesus say to the scribe when he saw that he answered discreetly?

- Thou art not far from the kingdom of God.

35 While he taught in the temple what did Jesus ask concerning the scribes?

- How say the scribes that Christ is the son of David?

37 Who heard Jesus gladly when he spoke of David, calling him Lord?

- the common people

38 What did the scribes actually love instead of God? v32-33, 39

- long clothing, salutations, chief seats, uppermost rooms at feasts

39 Research: How might we be like the scribes in our preference?

-

40 Why did the scribes make long prayers?

- for a pretence

42 How much did the poor widow cast in the treasury?

- two mites, which make a farthing

42 Research: What was a day's wages worth at that time?

-

43 Why did Jesus consider the widow's gift to the treasury so highly? v44

- because she cast in all she had

44 For all they did cast in of their _____; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, even all her _____.

- abundance, living

MARK 13*- February 17**August 18***2 What did Jesus say would happen to the buildings of the temple?***- that there would not be left one stone upon another that would not be thrown down***3 Which disciples asked Jesus when the temple would be destroyed?***- Peter, James, John and Andrew***4 What further question did Matthew say the disciples asked Jesus?***- What will be the sign of your coming and the end of the world?***6 Research: Could the saying, "many shall come in my name" possibly refer to false religious organizations?***-***6 Jesus said that many would come in his name saying what?***- I am Christ***8 What arête beginnings of sorrows?***- nation against nation, kingdom against kingdom, earthquakes in diverse places, famines and troubles***8 Research: What does the word sorrows mean?***- birth pangs***9 Where does Christ say the disciples would be beaten?***- in the synagogues***10 What must first be published among all nations?***- the gospel***11 Why were they instructed to take no thought beforehand what they should speak?***- it is not ye that speak, but the Holy Spirit***13 And ye shall be hated of all men _____:***- for my name's sake***13 Who did Jesus say shall be saved?***- he that shall endure unto the end***14 Who spoke of the abomination of desolation?***- Daniel the prophet***14 Where would the abomination of desolation be, when the people should flee?***- standing where it ought not***16 What was he that was in the field advised not to do?***- turn back again for to take up his garment***19 What is unique about the affliction mentioned? V19***- there was none such since the beginning of creation, neither shall be***20 And except that the Lord had _____ those days, no flesh should be _____:***- shortened, saved***22 What would the false prophets and Christs use to seduce the elect?***- signs and wonders***25 Research: What do the "stars of heaven" represent?***-***26 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the _____ with great power and _____.***- clouds, glory***27 What would the angels be sent forth to do?***- gather the elect***28 How do we know that summer is near?***- when the fig tree's branch is yet tender and putteth forth leaves***28 What happened to the fig tree mentioned earlier in Mark? 11:20-21***-***30 What generation shall not pass, till all these things be done? v28***- the generation that sees the fig tree put forth leaves***32 What does Jesus say about the day and hour of his coming?***- no one knows, neither the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father***33 What is Jesus' advice to those awaiting his coming?***- watch and pray for you know not when the time is***36 Lest coming suddenly he find you _____.***- sleeping*

MARK 14*- February 18**August 19*

1 The chief priests and scribes sought how they might take him by ____ and put him to ____.

- craft, death

2 What prevented the chief priests and scribes from arresting Jesus and killing him?

- They said, "Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar of the people."

3 What kind of ointment did the woman pour on Christ's feet?

- ointment of spikenard very precious

3 Research: Compare this incident with the one in John's gospel.

- Mary

4 Why were some in Simon's house full of indignation? v5

- waste of the ointment; it could have been sold and given to the poor

6 What did Jesus say about the woman's action? V8

- she hath wrought a good work on him

7 For ye have the ____ with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them ____.

- poor, good

11 How did the chief priests react when Judas went unto them to betray Christ?

- they were glad and promised to give him money

12 What was done on the first day of unleavened bread?

- they killed the passover

15 Describe the guest room where they ate the passover.

- a large upper room furnished and prepared

19 When the disciples heard one of them would betray him what did they say unto him one by one?

- Is it I?

21 What did Jesus say about the man who would betray him?

- good were it for that man if he had never been born

22 What was the ceremony by which Jesus wanted to be remembered until his return?

- eating of bread and drinking of wine; see also Luk 22:19; 1Cor 11:24.

24 What did the wine represent?

- Jesus' blood of the new testament shed for many

25 When did Jesus say he would again drink of the fruit of the vine?

- in the kingdom of God

26 What did the disciples and Jesus do before going to the mount of Olives?

- they sung an hymn

28 Where would Jesus go after he was risen?

- into Galilee

31 After being told that they would all be offended that night because of him, what did Peter and all of them say to Christ?

- If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise.

34 How did Jesus say he felt before he went to pray?

- my soul is exceedingly sorrowful unto death

36 Even though Jesus prayed for the cup to be taken from him, how did he end his prayer?

- not what I will, but what thou wilt

38 Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into ____.

- temptation

38 What does Jesus speak of as being weak?

- the flesh

41 How many times did Jesus go away and pray, speaking the same words?

- three times

45 What did Judas call Jesus as he betrayed him?

- Master, Master

49 As they laid hands on him and took him, what did Jesus say must take place?

- the scriptures must be fulfilled

50 What happened to the disciples when Jesus was arrested?

- they all forsook him and fled

53 Who were assembled with the high priest at his palace?

- all the chief priests, the elders and the scribes

54 Where was Peter as Jesus was being tried?

- in the palace, warming himself by the fire

62 What did Jesus answer the high priest when he asked him if he was the Christ?

- I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

65 Who struck Jesus with the palms of their hands?

- the servants

68 What happened before the cock crew once?

- Peter denied once

72 What was Peter's reaction when he remembered the words of Jesus?

- he wept

MARK 15

- February 19

August 20

1 When was Jesus delivered to Pilate?

- straightway in the morning

2 What was the first question Pilate asked Jesus?

- Art thou the king of the Jews?

5 What did Pilate marvel at about Jesus? v3-5

- when the chief priests accused him, he answered nothing

6 What custom did Pilate observe at the passover feast?

- released unto them one prisoner whomsoever they desired

7 What crime had Barabbas committed?

- murder in the insurrection

10 Pilate knew the reason the chief priests had delivered Jesus to him. What was it?

- they did it for envy

11 What did the chief priests move the people to do?

- ask that they should release Barabbas instead of Jesus

13 What did the people want Pilate to do with Jesus?

- crucify him

15 Why was Pilate willing to release Barabbas and scourge and crucify Jesus?

- he was willing to content the people

16 After Jesus was scourged he was led into a hall. What was it called?

- the Praetorium

18 With what words did the soldiers salute Jesus?

- Hail, King of the Jews!

21 Simon the Cyrenian was the father of whom?

- Alexander and Rufus

22 What does Golgotha, being interpreted, mean?

- the place of a skull

24 Research: Where was it written in the Old Testament that they would part his garments?

- Psa 22:18

25 What hour was Christ crucified?

- the third hour (9:00 am)

26 What was written over the cross?

- THE KING OF THE JEWS

27 Who were crucified with Jesus?

- two thieves

29 What did those who passed Jesus on the cross do?

- railed on him, wagging their heads

31 What did the chief priests and scribes say among themselves mocking Jesus?

- He saved others; himself he cannot save.

33 When was darkness over the whole land?

- from the sixth to the ninth hour (12:00 - 3:00 pm)

34 What did Jesus cry out at the ninth hour? What is this interpreted as?

- Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani; My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me

35 When Jesus cried out at the ninth hour who did the people think he was calling?

- Elias (Elijah)

36 What was given Jesus to drink?

- a sponge full of vinegar

38 What happened to the vail in the temple?

- *it was rent in twain from the top to the bottom*

39 Who said: "Truly this man was the Son of God"?

- *the centurion*

40 Who were the three women who observed the crucifixion?

- *Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of James and Joses, and Salome*

42 On what day was Jesus crucified?

- *the preparation, the day before the sabbath*

43 Who asked for the body of Jesus for burial?

- *Joseph of Arimathaea*

43 For what did Joseph of Arimathaea wait?

- *the kingdom of God*

44 Pilate marvelled at Jesus' silence. What else did he marvel at?

- *that Jesus was already dead*

46 Where was Jesus' body lain?

- *in a sepulchre hewn out of a rock*

47 Who observed where the body was laid to rest?

- *Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of Joses*

MARK 16

- *February 19 cont.*

August 21

2 When did the women come to the sepulchre?

- *very early in morning on the first day of week, at rising of the sun*

3 What did the women ask among themselves?

- *Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?*

5 Research: Who was the young man clothed in a long white garment?

-

6 What did the angel tell the women about Jesus?

- *he is risen*

7 Where did Jesus plan to meet his disciples?

- *Galilee*

7 Who specifically did the angel say the women should tell about Jesus?

- *Peter*

8 What was the reaction of the women after the angel spoke with them?

- *fled, trembled, were amazed, spoke to no one, afraid*

9 Who was the first to see Jesus?

- *Mary Magdalene*

9 Research: At one point during his ministry, what did Jesus do for Mary Magdalene?

- *Luk 8:2*

10 What were those who had been with Jesus doing when Mary came to tell them he was alive?

- *mourning and weeping; See also Joh 16:19-22*

12 Research: When Jesus appeared unto two of the disciples, where were they going?

- *Emmaus Luk 24:13*

12 How did Jesus appear unto two of the disciples as they walked, and went into the country?

- *in another form*

14 Why did Jesus upbraid the eleven?

- *because of their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen*

15 What did Jesus command the disciples to do?

- *Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.*

17 What signs would follow them that believe? v18

- *In my name cast out devils, speak in tongues, take up serpents, drink any deadly thing without being hurt, lay hands on the sick and they shall recover*

19 What happened to the Lord after he had spoken unto the eleven?

- *he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God*

20 Who worked with the disciples as they went forth preaching everywhere?

- *the Lord*

20 What was the purpose of the signs?

- *they confirmed the word*

- *tomorrow start 1 Corinthians*

LUKE 1*- March 10**September 9***2 Who did Luke receive the information from to write his gospel?***- eyewitnesses and ministers of the word from the beginning***4 Why did Luke write to Theophilus?***- that he might know the certainty of the things he had been instructed***5 Who was Elisabeth a descendant of?***- Aaron***5 What course was Zacharias of?***- Abia***9 What was the lot of Zacharias?***- to burn incense in the temple of the Lord***13 What was Zacharias' son to be called?***- John***15 When would John receive the Holy Spirit?***- from his mother's womb***15 Research: John was not to drink wine or strong drink. What type of person was he to be?***- a Nazarite Num 6:23***17 What was John called upon to do?***- to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.***19 What was the angel's name?***- Gabriel***20 Why was Zacharias made dumb? v18***- he asked for a sign, he didn't believe the angel's words***22 When Zacharias came out of the temple and could not speak, what did the people perceive?***- that he had seen a vision in the temple***26 What month of Elisabeth's conception did the angel appear to Mary? v36***- sixth***28 What did Gabriel call Mary?***- highly favoured, blessed among women***32 Who would Jesus be called the Son of? v35***- the Highest; God***35 Why isn't Jesus called the Son of the Holy Spirit?***- Holy Spirit is not a person, but is the power of the Highest (God)***37 What is impossible with God?***- nothing***41 When was Elisabeth filled with the Holy Spirit?***- when she heard salutation of Mary***50 Who is God's mercy on?***- them that fear him from generation to generation***56 How long did Mary stay with Elisabeth?***- three months***59 What did the neighbours of Zacharias and Elisabeth want them to call their son?***- Zacharias, after the name of his father***63 When could Zacharias speak again?***- after he wrote, saying, his name is John***67 Who, in this chapter, is spoken of as being filled with the Holy Spirit? v15, 41, 67***- John, Elisabeth, Zacharias***68 What did Zacharias prophecy the Lord had done for his people?***- hath visited and redeemed them***69 and hath raised up a ____ of ____ for us in the house of his servant ____***- horn, salvation, David***74 Research: From what enemies and what fear did Jesus deliver us?***- save his people from their sins Mat 1:21; deliver them from fear of death Heb 2:15***75 Once delivered from our enemies, how might we serve before him all the days of our life? v74***- in holiness and righteousness before him***76 What did Zacharias say John would be called?***- the prophet of the Highest***80 How long was John in the deserts?***- till the day of his showing unto Israel***LUKE 2***- March 11**September 10***1 Who decreed that the land should be taxed?***- Caesar Augustus***2 Cyrenius was governor over where?***- Syria*

4 Where was Joseph when the call went out for taxing?

- Nazareth, Galilee

4 Where did Joseph have to go to be taxed?

- Bethlehem, Judea, the city of David, his home city

8 Who was abiding in the field?

- shepherds

9 What caused the shepherds to be sore afraid?

- angel of Lord came upon them, glory of Lord shone round about them

12 What was the sign given to the shepherds?

- they'd find the child wrapped in swaddling clothes lying in a manger

13 What were the heavenly host doing?

- praising God

17 What saying was made known abroad by the shepherds? v10-11

- a Saviour which is Christ the Lord had been born in the city of David

20 What were the shepherds doing as they returned home?

- glorifying and praising God

23 What does the law say about every male that openeth the womb?

- he shall be called holy to the Lord

24 What sacrifice was to be made when Jesus was presented to the Lord?

- a pair of turtledoves or two young pigeons

25 What are the two characteristics that are mentioned about Simeon?

- he was just and devout

26 What did the Holy Spirit reveal to Simeon?

- that he would not see death before he had seen the Lord's Christ

30 What did Simeon say his eyes had seen?

- thy salvation which thou hast prepared before the face of all people

32 Jesus was to be "a light to lighten the ____ and the glory of thy people ____."

- Gentiles, Israel

34 this child is set for the fall and ____ of many in Israel

- rising again

35 What would a sword do to Mary's own soul also?

- pierce it through

36 Who was the prophetess in Jerusalem?

- Anna

36 What tribe was Anna of?

- Asher

37 Anna, the prophetess, stayed in the temple, doing what?

- serving God with fastings and prayers night and day

38 What were the people looking for that Anna spoke to about Jesus?

- redemption

40 What similar phrase is spoken of both John and Jesus as they were growing up? 1:80.

- and the child grew and waxed strong in spirit

41 When did Jesus' parents go to Jerusalem?

- every year at the feast of the passover

46 How long did Joseph and Mary look for Jesus before they found him in the temple?

- three days

46 When his parents found Jesus in the temple, what was he doing?

- sitting in the midst of doctors, hearing them and asking questions

47 What were those who heard Jesus astonished at?

- his understanding and answers

49 Did Joseph and Mary understand Jesus when he said: "I must be about my Father's business"? v50

- they understood not

49 Research: What did Jesus mean with his answer: "I must be about my Father's business"? v50

-

51 Who was Jesus subject unto?

- his parents

51 To what city did Jesus return with his parents?

- Nazareth

52 Research: How is it possible to obtain favour with God and man?

- Pro 3:1-4

LUKE 3*- March 12**September 11***1 Who are the three tetrarchs mentioned?***- Herod, Philip, Lysanias***1 Who was governor of Judaea?***- Pilate***1 What Caesar was reigning in this chapter?***- Tiberius Caesar***2 Who were the high priests?***- Annas, Caiaphas***3 But, unto whom did the word of God come? Where?***- John, the son of Zacharias; in the wilderness***3 What baptism did John preach?***- the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins***4 What prophet spake of John as: "the voice of one crying in the wilderness"?***- Isaiah***5 What shall be brought low?***- every mountain and hill***5 Research: What do the mountains and hills represent in prophecy?***-***6 Who shall see the salvation of God?***- all flesh***7 What did Jesus call the multitude that came to be baptized?***- a generation of vipers***8 What is God able to do of these stones?***- raise up children unto Abraham***9 What was to happen to the tree that didn't produce good fruit?***- hewn down and cast into the fire***11 What did John tell the man with two coats to do?***- impart to him that hath none***13 What did John tell the publicans to do who came to be baptized?***- exact no more than that which is appointed you***14 What did John tell the soldiers to do?***- do violence to no man, neither accuse any falsely, be content with thy wages***15 What did men muse in their hearts about John?***- whether he was the Christ or not***18 What kind of speech did John give?***- an exhortation***19 Who had Herodias been the wife of before Herod?***- Philip, Herod's brother***22 When Jesus was baptized, what did the voice from heaven say?***- thou art my beloved son; in thee I am well pleased***22 In what form did the Holy Spirit appear?***- in a bodily shape like a dove***23 What did people suppose about Jesus?***- that he was the son of Joseph***23 How old was Jesus when he was baptized?***- about thirty years of age***23 Research: How old was a Levite before he undertook his service?***- thirty Num 4:47***23 Research: Is this the genealogy of Mary or Joseph?***- Mary, Joseph's father was Jacob Mat 1:16***31 Which son of David was in the lineage of Mary the mother of Jesus?***- Nathan***38 Who was Adam the son of?***- God***LUKE 4***- March 13**September 12***1 Where was Jesus tempted?***- in the wilderness***2 How long was Jesus tempted of the devil?***- forty days***4 Research - Where is it written, "Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God."?***- Deut 8:3***5 From where did Jesus see all the kingdoms of the world?***- an high mountain*

6 What did the devil say he would give Jesus?

- *all the kingdoms of the world and the glory of them*

6 Research: Who rules in the kingdoms of men?

- *the most high God Dan 4:17; 30-32; 5:18-21*

6 Research: Into whose hand had the Father given all things?

- *the Son's hand Joh 3:34,35; 13:3*

10 Research: What verse did the devil quote to get Jesus to cast himself down from the pinnacle of the temple?

- *He shall give his angels charge over thee to keep thee...Psa 91:11,12*

12 Research: Who had tempted God in the wilderness for forty years? Where did God say this people erred?

- *your fathers, in their heart Psa 95:8-10*

14 How did Jesus return to Galilee?

- *in the power of the Spirit*

16 What was Jesus' custom to do in his home town of Nazareth on the sabbath day?

- *read in the synagogue*

17 What book did Jesus read from?

- *Book of the prophet Esaias Isa 61:1*

17 Research: What part of this prophecy didn't Jesus read as being fulfilled?

-

22 Although he spoke gracious words, what did they say about Jesus?

- *"and the day of vengeance of our God ..."*

24 Where did Jesus say a prophet is not accepted?

- *in his own country*

25 In the days of Elias, how long were the heavens shut up?

- *Three years and six months*

25 Research: What was the drought in Elijah's time an indication of?

- *not serving God Deu 11:16-17*

25 Although there were many widows in Israel, where did Elijah have to go to find a faithful widow during the famine?

- *Sarepta, a city of Sidon (Zidon)*

27 Although there were many lepers in Israel, where was the leper found that was cleansed?

- *in Syria*

30 How did Jesus escape from the people who wanted to cast him down headlong?

- *he passed through the midst of them and went his way*

32 Why were the people of Capernaum astonished at Jesus' doctrine?

- *his word was with power*

36 His command to the unclean spirits was with what?

- *authority and power*

37 To where did Jesus' fame spread?

- *into every place of the country round about*

40 How did Jesus heal those who came to him when the sun was setting?

- *he laid his hands on them*

40 What was Christ able to do in Capernaum that he couldn't in Nazareth? v23

- *cast out a devil, heal a fever, heal divers diseases*

40 Research: What was the prevalence of these diseases an indication of?

- *not listening to God and not obeying his commandments Exo 15:26; Deu 28:15,22,27-29*

44 What synagogues did Jesus preach in after he left Capernaum?

- *the synagogues of Galilee*

LUKE 5

- *March 14*

September 13

1 From where did Jesus teach the people? v2-3

- *out of Simon's ship on the lake of Gennesaret*

5 Master, we have toiled all the night and taken nothing: nevertheless — — — I will let down the net.

- *at thy word*

8 When Simon Peter saw the ships full of fish so that they began to sink, what did he say to Jesus?

- *depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord*

10 What did Jesus tell Simon, James, and John they would catch instead of fish?

- *men*

11 What did the disciples forsake to follow Jesus?

- *all*

13 What diseases did Jesus heal in this chapter? v18

- *Leprosy, palsy*

15 Why did multitudes come to Jesus?

- *to hear him, to be healed of their infirmities*

16 Why did Jesus withdraw into the wilderness by himself?

- *to pray*

17 Where did the Pharisees and Scribes come from that saw Jesus' miracle in the house?

- *every town of Galilee, and Judea and Jerusalem*

20 What did Jesus say first to the sick of the palsy?

- *man, thy sins are forgiven thee.*

24 What does the son of man have power to do on earth?

- *forgive sins*

26 How did the people respond when they saw the man who was sick of the palsy walk?

- *amazed, glorified God, filled with fear*

27 What was Levi?

- *A publican*

27 Research - What other name is Levi known by? See Matt.9:9-13

- *Matthew*

29 What did Levi do for Jesus?

- *Made a great feast in his own house.*

31 Why did Jesus eat and drink with publicans and sinners?

- *they that are sick need a physician*

32 Who did Jesus come to call to repentance?

- *sinners*

33 Whose disciples fasted often?

- *John's and the Pharisee's*

35 When shall Jesus' disciples fast?

- *when the bridegroom shall be taken away*

37 Why wouldn't anyone put new wine in old bottles?

- *new wine would burst the bottles, be spilled, bottles would perish*

39 What wine does man not desire?

- *the new, for he saith, the old is better*

LUKE 6

- *March 15*

September 14

1 When did Jesus and his disciples go through the corn fields?

- *on the second sabbath*

3 What was Jesus' answer to the Pharisees who asked him why he did what was unlawful to do on the sabbath? v3-5

- *David and his men went into the house of God and ate the shewbread...*

5 Who is Lord of the Sabbath?

- *the Son of man*

6 What was wrong with the man Jesus healed on the sabbath?

- *withered right hand*

7 Who watched to see if Jesus would heal on the sabbath?

- *Scribes and Pharisees*

8 What did Jesus do when he knew their thoughts?

- *he healed the man with the withered hand*

11 How did the Scribes and Pharisees feel after the man was healed?

- *filled with madness*

12 Why did Jesus go up into a mountain?

- *to continue all night in prayer to God*

14 Name the twelve apostles. v15-16

- *Simon, Andrew, James, John, Philip, Bartholomew, Matthew...*

17 Where did people come from to be healed?

- *Judaea, Jerusalem, sea coast of Tyre and Sidon*

19 Why did the whole multitude seek to touch Jesus?

- *there went virtue out of him and healed them all*

20 Blessed be ye ____ for yours is the kingdom of God. 7:22

- *poor*

24 What have the rich already received

- *their consolation*

27 Who in particular should we do good to?

- *those that hate us*

28 What should we do to those that curse and despitely use us?

- *bless and pray for them*

30 Who are we to give to?

- *every man that asketh of thee*

30 If someone takes away your goods, what are you not to do?

- *not to ask for them again*

35 What attitude should we have when we lend to others?

- *hope for nothing again*

36 Be ye therefore _____ as you Father also is _____.

- *merciful, merciful*

38 When will good measure be given into your bosom?

- *when you give, the same shall be measured to you*

39 Why can't the blind lead the blind?

- *they will both fall into the ditch*

40 Who shall be as his master?

- *everyone that is perfect*

42 What should be done before we pull the mote out of our brother's eye?

- *cast out the beam from our own eye*

45 For of the _____ of the heart his mouth speaks.

- *abundance*

45 How do you make sure the things you say are only good?

- *fill your heart only with good things*

48 To whom does Jesus liken those who come to him, hear his sayings and does them?

- *a man who built a house, digged deep, laid foundation on a rock*

49 Who is like the man that built his house without a foundation on the earth?

- *he that heareth and doeth not*

LUKE 7

- *March 16*

September 15

1 What city was the faithful centurion in?

- *Capernaum*

2 How did the centurion feel about his servant?

- *he was dear unto him*

3 Who did the centurion send to Jesus, beseeching him to come and heal his servant?

- *the elders of the Jews*

5 What did the centurion demonstrate by building a synagogue for the nation of Israel?

- *his love for them*

6 Of what two things did the centurion feel he was not worthy? v7

- *that Jesus should enter under his roof or for him to come to Jesus*

9 I say unto you, I have not found so great _____, no, not in _____.

- *faith, Israel*

11 Near what city did Jesus raise a man?

- *Nain*

13 How did Jesus feel when he saw the widow with her dead son?

- *had compassion on her*

14 What happened when Jesus told the young man in the bier to arise?

- *he sat up and began to speak*

16 After Jesus had raised the man from the dead, what did the people say about him?

- *a great prophet has risen up among us, God hath visited his people*

16 And there came a _____ on all: and they _____ God.

- *fear, glorified*

17 Where did the rumour of Jesus travel?

- *throughout all Judaea, and the region round about*

19 What question did John ask of Jesus?

- *Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?*

22 Who is the gospel preached to?

- *the poor*

22 What did Jesus tell John's disciples to tell John?

- *blind see, lame walk, lepers are cleansed, deaf hear, dead...*

22 Research: What old testament verses prophecy of Jesus doing the things mentioned in this verse?

- *Isa. 29:18,19; 35:5,6; 42:7; 61:1,2*

23 Who did Jesus say would be blessed?

- whosoever shall not be offended in me

27 Research: Who had God sent before Israel, God's firstborn son?

- an Angel Exo 4:22-23; 23:20

28 Who is he that is least in the kingdom of God greater than?

- John the Baptist

33 What did the people say when (a) John came neither eating or drinking (b) Jesus came eating and drinking? v34

- (a) he hath a devil (b) a gluttonous man, a winebibber...

38 What did the woman wash and dry Jesus' feet with?

- tears, hairs of her head

44 What three things did Simon fail to do for Jesus? v45

- wash his feet, kiss him, anoint his head with oil

46 Research: What does the psalmist say is like precious ointment upon the head? See Psa 133:1-2.

- brethren dwelling together in unity

LUKE 8

- March 17

September 16

1 Who was with Jesus as he preached and shewed the glad tidings of the Kingdom of God?

- the twelve, certain women, many others

2 Who had seven devils cast out?

- Mary Magdalene

6 Why did the seed that fell on the rock wither away?

- because it lacked moisture

8 After telling the parable of the sower, what did Jesus cry?

- He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

9 Unto whom did Jesus reveal the meaning of the parable (mystery of the kingdom)? Why? v9-10

- the disciples, they asked

10 Why did Jesus speak in parables?

- to make known mysteries; seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not hear

11 In the parable of the sower, what is the seed?

- the word of God

13 When do those on the rock fall away?

- time of temptation

14 What of this life do the thorns represent?

- cares, riches, pleasures

15 What is the good ground where the seed fell?

- an honest and good heart

16 Unto what does Jesus liken a person keeping the word? v15

- a lighted candle on a candlestick

17 Research: What do you think Jesus is referring to that shall be made known? V18

- our reactions to hearing the word

18 What shall be taken from him who hath not?

- that which he seemeth to have

25 When were the disciples afraid? Why?

- after Jesus calmed the lake; wondered what kind of man he was

26 Where did Jesus meet Legion?

- country of the Gadarenes, over against Galilee

32 What happened to the devils that were sent out of Legion?

- entered the swine

35 Why did the Gadarenes ask Jesus to leave? v37

- they were afraid

35 Research: To whom does Isaiah compare the troubled sea?

- the wicked Isa 57:20-21

39 Jesus told the man out of whom the devils had gone to go home and shew what?

- how great things God hath done unto thee

41 What position did Jairus hold?

- ruler of the synagogue

43 What was wrong with the lady who touched the border of Jesus garment?

- an issue of blood twelve years

46 How did Jesus know that someone had touched him?

- he perceived that virtue was gone out of him

48 Why was the woman who touched Jesus healed?

- *because of her faith*

50 What two things did Jesus tell Jairus to do that his daughter might be made whole?

- *fear not; believe only*

56 What charge did Jesus give to the parents?

- *that they should tell no man what was done*

LUKE 9

- *March 18*

September 17

2 What were the disciples sent to preach?

- *the kingdom of God*

5 What were they to do when someone wouldn't receive them? Why?

- *shake off the dust from their feet as a testimony against them*

7 Who did others think Jesus was? v7-9

- *Elias (Elijah), or one of the prophets*

**10 What are the twelve called? v1
What is the meaning of each?**

- *disciple - a learner; apostle - one sent*

11 What did Jesus do about the people that knew it and followed him?

- *received them and spoke unto them of the kingdom and healed them*

14 How many people were fed with the five loaves and two fishes?

- *five thousand men*

17 After the people had eaten, how many baskets of food were collected?

- *twelve baskets*

21 What did Jesus charge them and command them to tell no man?

- *that he was The Christ of God*

22 What must The Son of man suffer?

- *be rejected, be slain, be raised the third day*

25 What are the results of gaining the whole world?

- *losing self, being cast away*

27 Who would not taste of death until they saw the Kingdom of God? v28-36

- *Peter, James and John*

29 When was Jesus countenance altered?

- *as he prayed*

30 In the transfiguration, who appeared with Jesus?

- *Moses and Elias (Elijah)*

31 What would Jesus accomplish at Jerusalem that he spoke of with Moses and Elias?

- *his decease*

35 What did the voice out of the cloud say?

- *this is my beloved Son: hear him*

41 Besides being faithless, what was that generation?

- *perverse*

45 Why did the disciples not understand Christ's crucifixion?

- *it was hid from them*

48 for he that is ____ among you all, the same shall be great

- *least*

51 When did Jesus stedfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem?

- *when the time came that he should be received up*

52 Where did the messengers go to make ready for Jesus?

- *into a village of the Samaritans*

55 What rebuke did Jesus make to James and John?

- *ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of*

56 What was the wrong spirit (idea) the disciples had that Jesus rebuked?

- *to destroy men's lives rather than save them*

58 Foxes have ____ and birds of the air have ____ but the Son of man hath ____ to lay his head.

- *holes, nests, not where*

60 Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the ____ _ ____.

- *kingdom of God*

62 When is no man fit for the kingdom of God?

- *when having put his hand to the plough, he looks back*

LUKE 10

- March 19

September 18

1 Where did Jesus send the seventy by two and two?- *into every city and place wither he himself would come***2 What did Jesus tell the seventy to pray?**- *that the Lord of the harvest would send forth labourers into his harvest***3 Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as ____ among ____.**- *lambs, wolves***4 What weren't the seventy to carry?**- *purse, scrip, shoes***5 What were they to say first upon entering a house?**- *peace be to this house***9 What were they to do in the cities that received them?**- *heal the sick and say unto them, "The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you"***11 In what other situation did Jesus tell them to say "the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you"? v10**- *where they received them not***12 What city would it be more tolerable for than the cities that did not receive the seventy?**- *Sodom***13 Research: What was the purpose of the kingdom of God coming nigh unto them (the mighty works being done)?**- *to bring them to repentance Act 3:25-26***16 What two outcomes resulted from their preaching?**- *some heard, some despised***19 The disciples were given power to tread on what?**- *serpents and scorpions***19 Research: On another occasion, who did Jesus identify as being serpents?**- *scribes, pharisees, hypocrites Mat 23:33; see also Luk 11:39***20 Why were the seventy not to rejoice? to rejoice?**- *not to rejoice because the spirits were subject unto them but to rejoice because their names were written in heaven***21 In offering thanks, how did Jesus approach God?**- *O Father, Lord of heaven and earth***22 Who knows who the Father is?**- *the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him***26 Where did Jesus refer the lawyer on how to obtain eternal life?**- *the law***27 What was written in the law about how to inherit eternal life?**- *thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, soul, strength and mind and thy neighbour as thyself***29 Why did the certain lawyer ask Jesus who his neighbour was?**- *to justify himself***30 Where was the man in Jesus' parable going to, from Jerusalem?**- *Jericho***33 What did the Samaritan have that the priest and Levite didn't?**- *compassion***36 What law mentioned by the lawyer was fulfilled by the Samaritan? v27**- *love thy neighbour as thyself***37 What are we told to go and do likewise?**- *shew mercy***40 What was Martha cumbered about?**- *much serving***42 Why did Jesus commend Mary? v39**- *she chose that good part - sat at Jesus feet, and heard his word***LUKE 11**

- March 20

September 19

1 Who besides Jesus taught people to pray?- *John***4 Who should we forgive?**- *everyone that is indebted to us***9 ____, and it shall be given you; ____, and ye shall find; ____, and it shall be opened unto you.**- *ask, seek, knock*

15 Research: Who is Beelzebub, prince of the devils?

- *god of Ekron, a Philistine idol 2Ki 1:2-3*

17 What kingdom or house falleth?

- *when divided against itself*

23 He that is not with me is ____ me: and he that gathereth not with me ____.

- *against, scattereth*

24 When the unclean spirit returned to the house, in what state did he find it?

- *swept and garnished*

30 What old testament characters are mentioned in this chapter? v29-31

- *Jonah, Solomon, the queen of the south, Abel, Zacharias*

31 Who is the Son of man greater than? v32

- *Solomon, Jonas (Jonah)*

33 Why was a man to put a lighted candle on a candlestick?

- *that they which come in may see the light*

34 What is the light of the body?

- *the eye*

34 What happens when the eye is evil?

- *the body is full of darkness*

35 Take heed therefore, that the light which is in thee be not ____.

- *darkness*

38 What did the Pharisee with whom Jesus ate, marvel at?

- *that Jesus had not washed before dinner*

39 What did Jesus say about the Pharisees' inward part?

- *full of ravening and wickedness*

41 What are we to give alms of?

- *such things as ye have*

42 What did the Pharisees pass over that they ought to have done?

- *judgment and the love of God*

43 What did the Pharisees love?

- *uppermost seats in the synagogues and greetings in the markets*

50 What would be required of the generation in this chapter?

- *the blood of all the prophets*

51 Where did Zechariah perish?

- *between the altar and the temple*

52 How did the lawyers take away the key of knowledge?

- *they did not enter in and hindered others as well*

53 Who laid in wait for Jesus to catch him in something he might say?

- *the scribes and Pharisees*

LUKE 12

- *March 21*

September 20

1 What was the leaven of the Pharisees?

- *hypocrisy*

7 What is numbered?

- *even the very hairs of your head*

8 If we confess Jesus before men, what will the Son of man do?

- *confess before the angels of God*

10 What shall not be forgiven?

- *blasphemy against the Holy Spirit; see also Pro 1:23-31; 2Chr 36:14-16*

12 Why did Jesus tell the disciples to take no thought of what they would answer unto magistrates and powers?

- *the Holy Spirit would teach them what to say*

14 With what question did Jesus answer the man that said speak to my brother that he divide the inheritance with me?

- *Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you?*

15 What did Jesus say to take heed and beware of?

- *covetousness*

15 How does Jesus explain covetousness?

- *thinking your life consists of what you possess*

21 What is more important than laying up treasure for yourself?

- *being rich toward God*

22 What two things are we not to take thought for?

- *what ye shall eat; what ye shall put on*

29 What do the nations of the world seek? v30

- *what they shall eat and drink*

31 But rather seek ye the _____ of ____; and all these _____ shall be _____ unto you.

- kingdom, God, things, added

32 Why did Jesus tell his little flock not to fear?

- for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom

34 Where will your heart be?

- where your treasure is

35 Research: What does it mean to have our loins girded?

- loins of mind prepared with truth 1Pe 1:13; Eph 6:14

35 List all the things which indicate a state of readiness for our Lord's return? v35-40

-

37 What servants are blessed?

- those whom the Lord finds watching when he comes

40 When will the Son of man come? v46

- in an hour when ye think not, in a day when he looketh not for him

43 Who would the lord make ruler over his household? v42-44

- a faithful and wise steward whom his lord shall find so doing

47 Who shall receive many stripes?

- the servant which knew his lord's will and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will

48 Of whom is much required?

- whomsoever much is given

48 According to Luke 12:47-48, who would be better off, a disobedient saint or an unjustified sinner?

- the unjustified sinner; see also 2Th 1:8; Rom 1:18

49 What had John said Jesus would baptize with?

- the Holy Spirit and with fire; see also 3:9,16.

50 Research: What does Jesus mean when he says I have a baptism to be baptized with? Why does he use it in this context?

-

56 Why did Jesus call the people hypocrites?

- could discern the face of the sky and earth, but not the times

57 What didn't the people do even of themselves? v14; 11:42

- judge what is right

LUKE 13

- March 22

September 21

1 What had Pilate done with the Galileans blood?

- mingled it with their sacrifices

4 For a judgment of God to have any effect, what must it bring about? v5

- repentance

6 Research: Determine who the certain man in the parable could be?

- Isa 5:2, 7

8 Why did the dresser of the vineyard dig about and dung the fig tree? v9

- so it would bear fruit

9 What did the fig tree with no fruit being cut down represent? v5.

- the unrepentant people who would perish (Israel)

13 How did Jesus heal the woman with a spirit of infirmity?

- laid his hands on her and spoke to her

13 After Jesus healed the woman with a spirit of infirmity, what did she do?

- glorified God

14 What did the ruler of the synagogue feel towards Jesus because he had healed on the sabbath day?

- indignation

15 What did Jesus call the ruler of the synagogue?

- a hypocrite

16 Whose daughter was this woman?

- a daughter of Abraham

17 Why did the people rejoice?

- for all the glorious things that were done by Jesus

19 Unto what did Jesus liken the kingdom of God? v21

- grain of mustard seed... where the fowls of the air lodged

22 Where was Jesus journeying towards?

- Jerusalem

24 What gate should we strive to enter in at? Why should we strive?

- *strait gate; many will seek to, but will not be able*

26 Why did the people think that Jesus should know who they were?

- *they had eaten and drunk in his presence, and he had taught in their streets*

28 What will happen when the people see Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and all the prophets in the kingdom of God and themselves thrust out?

- *there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth*

29 Where shall people come from to sit down in the kingdom of God?

- *east, west, north, south*

31 Who came and told Jesus that Herod was planning to kill him?

- *certain of the Pharisees*

32 What day would Jesus be perfected?

- *the third day*

32 Who was the fox? v31

- *Herod*

33 Why did Jesus have to walk that day, the next day, and the day following?

- *for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jerusalem*

35 When will Jerusalem see Jesus again?

- *when they say "Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord"*

LUKE 14

2 What was wrong with the man Jesus healed when he went to the house of one of the chief Pharisees?

- *he had the dropsy*

3 As they watched him, what question did Jesus ask the lawyers and Pharisees?

- *Is lawful to heal on the sabbath day?*

10 Where ought we to sit when bidden to a wedding?

- *the lowest room*

11 What was the lesson from the parable of the wedding?

- *exalted will be abased; humble will be exalted*

13 Who should you invite to a feast? v14

- *poor, maimed, lame, blind*

14 Why should you do good things for people who cannot pay you back?

- *God will recompense you at the resurrection*

15 Who did one who sat at meat with Jesus say is blessed?

- *he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God*

16 What did Jesus say a certain man did?

- *made a great supper and bade many*

16 Research - Who has made a feast and invited many to come? v17

- *God in providing Jesus; see also 1Co 5:7-8; Joh 6:54-58; Rev 22:17; Pro 9:1-6.*

18 What excuses did they that were bidden give? v19-20

- *bought land, bought five yoke of oxen, married a wife*

21 How did the master of the house feel about their excuses?

- *angry*

21 Who did the master bring in that Jesus had told the lawyers and Pharisees they should invite to a feast? v13

- *poor, maimed, halt, blind*

23 Who did the master compel to come in and be filled?

- *those in the highways and hedges*

26 To be Jesus' disciples, who must we hate?

- *father, mother, wife, children, brethren, sisters; see also 1Jo 2:15-17; Gal 1:10; Jas 4:4.*

26 What is the last thing mentioned that a person must hate if he wants to be Jesus' disciple?

- *his own life also*

28 What does a person building a tower do before building it?

- *count the cost*

28 What is the cost of discipleship? v27,33

- *follow Jesus to the cross, forsake all*

30 What might happen if you don't count the cost?

- *begin, but not be able to finish*

34 What is done with salt that is not good?

- cast out

LUKE 15

- March 23

September 22

1 Why did the publicans and sinners draw near to Jesus?

- to hear him

2 What prompted Jesus to tell the parable of the lost sheep?

- Pharisees and scribes murmuring because he received and ate with sinners

7 There is more joy in heaven over one sinner that repenteth than over what?

- ninety and nine just persons which need no repentance

8 How many pieces of silver did the woman have before she lost one?

- ten

12 What did the father divide among his sons?

- his living

13 On what did the younger son waste his substance?

- riotous living

14 When the younger son had spent all that he had, what happened?

- there arose a mighty famine in the land and he was in want

15 To whom did the younger son join himself?

- a citizen of that country

18 What did the son plan to say to his father when he returned?

- that he had sinned and was not worthy to be a son but a hired servant

20 When the father saw the son a great way off, what did he do?

- had compassion, ran, fell on his neck, kissed him

27 Why did the servant say the father had killed the fatted calf?

- because he hath received him safe and sound

28 When the older brother would not go in, what did the father do?

- came out and entreated him

29 What had the older brother been doing while the younger devoured the father's living with harlots?

- serving his father

31 How did the father feel about the Son who had served him?

- thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine; see also Joh 3:35

31 Research - When will a son that serves receive his reward?

- resurrection of the just, in that day when I make up my jewels Mat 14:14; Mal 3:17.

32 Why was there reason to eat, make merry, and be glad? v7,10; 5:31-32

- this thy brother was dead and is alive again; was lost and is found

LUKE 16

- March 24

September 23

1 What was the rich man's steward accused of?

- wasting his master's goods

2 What did the rich man ask his steward to give an account of?

- his stewardship

7 How much did the steward tell the man who owed 100 measures of wheat to write?

- eighty

8 Why did the rich man commend the unjust steward?

- because he had done wisely

9 Research: What point was Jesus trying to bring out in telling the parable of the dishonest steward?

-

11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the _____?

- true riches

13 Why can't a servant serve two masters?

- hate one, love other, or hold to one and despise the other

13 Ye cannot serve God and _____.

- mammon

14 What does it say the Pharisees were?

- covetous

16 What was preached since the time of John?

- *the kingdom of God*

17 Research: Compare the high esteem in which Jesus held the law with how some of God's people treated it as recorded by Isaiah.

- *Isa 5:24.*

18 Research - Which law were they breaking?

- *Thou shalt not commit adultery. Exo 20:14.*

18 Who is said to commit adultery?
- *whoever puts away his wife and marries another or marries a divorced woman*

20 Where was Lazarus laid?

- *at the rich man's gate*

22 Research - When do we (Gentiles) become Abraham's seed, children of promise?

- *when we are buried with Christ by baptism into death; see also Gal 3:26-29; Rom 6:3-8*

23 After the rich man died and was buried what did he see?

- *Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom*

27 What place did the rich man want Lazarus sent to?

- *his father's house*

29 Who did Abraham suggest the five brothers hear?

- *Moses and the prophets*

30 What did the rich man think might convince his brothers to repent?

- *one that went unto them from the dead*

30 What event would you consider equivalent to what the rich man requested for his five brothers?

- *Christ's resurrection*

31 Research: What was the point of the parable of the rich man and Lazarus?

- *Mat 21:43-45; Luk 13:28-29.*

LUKE 17

- *March 25*

September 24

3 What is the first thing you do if your brother trespasses against you?

- *rebuke him*

4 If our brother trespass against us seven times in a day and repent seven times what should we do?

- *forgive him seven times*

7 What was a servant usually told to do when he had finished plowing the field? v8

- *make ready and serve his master's supper*

10 How are we to think of ourselves even after we have done all the commandments?

- *as unprofitable servants*

12 As Jesus went to Jerusalem and entered into a certain village who stood afar off?

- *ten men that were lepers*

13 What request did the lepers make?

- *Jesus, Master, have mercy on us*

14 When were the ten lepers cleansed?

- *as they went to shew themselves unto the priests*

15 Of the ten lepers that Jesus healed, how many returned to give glory to God?

- *one*

18 Which leper returned to thank Jesus? v16

- *this stranger, a Samaritan*

19 And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way: thy ____ hath made thee ____.

- *faith, whole*

20 Who demanded of him when the kingdom of God should come?

- *the Pharisees*

25 But first must he suffer many things, and be _____ of this _____.

- *rejected, generation*

26 Whose days will the days of the Son of man be like? v28

- *days of Noe (Noah), days of Lot*

27 What were the people doing in the days of Noah?

- *they did eat, drank, married wives, they were given in marriage*

28 What did the people do in the days of Lot?

- *ate, drank, bought, sold, planted, builded*

29 What happened the same day Lot went out of Sodom?

- *it rained fire and brimstone from heaven and destroyed them all*

31 In the day when the Son of man is revealed, what is he that is in the field not to do?

- *return back*

35 What will happen to the two women grinding together?

- *the one shall be taken and the other left*

37 Research: What is meant by:

"Whosoever the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered together."

LUKE 18

- *March 26*

September 25

1 What were the reasons that Jesus told the parable of the judge and the woman? v7

- *men ought always to pray*

3 What did the widow request of the judge?

- *avenge me of mine adversary*

4 What attitude did the judge have toward men and God?

- *he feared not God nor regarded man*

5 Why did the judge avenge the widow?

- *lest she weary him by her continual coming*

7 What lesson are we instructed to take from this parable?

- *shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night*

8 Nevertheless, when the Son of man cometh, shall he find _____ on the _____?

- *faith, earth*

9 To whom did Jesus speak the parable of the Pharisee and the publican?

- *certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous and despised others*

11 Who did the Pharisee pray to?

- *himself*

13 What did the publican pray to God?

- *God be merciful to me a sinner*

14 Research - What was the lesson found within the parable of the Pharisee and the publican?

- *exalted will be abased; humble will be exalted; see also 14:11; 16:25.*

15 What did the disciples do to those that brought infants unto Jesus?

- *they rebuked them*

17 What must we receive the kingdom of God as?

- *a little child*

19 None is good, save one, that is ____.

- *God*

20 What did Jesus say should be done to inherit eternal life?

- *the commandments, do not commit adultery, kill, bear false witness, honour thy father and mother*

22 What did Jesus instruct the ruler to do after saying yet lackest thou one thing?

- *sell all that thou hast and distribute unto the poor*

23 Why was the ruler very sorrowful when he heard Jesus say this?

- *he was very rich*

25 How easy is it for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God?

- *easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye*

27 The things which are _____ with men are _____ with God.

- *impossible, possible*

31 Where would all things written by the prophets concerning the Son of man be accomplished?

- *Jerusalem*

32 What was about to be accomplished? v33

- *delivered unto the Gentiles, mocked, spitefully entreated*

34 Why couldn't the disciples understand the things Jesus told them concerning his death?

- *the saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things spoken*

38 What did the blind beggar say to Jesus more than once?

- *thou son of David, have mercy on me*

42 What words did Jesus use just before giving the man his sight?

- *receive thy sight: thy faith hath saved thee*

43 When the blind man received his sight and followed Jesus, glorifying God, what did the people do?

- *gave praise unto God*

LUKE 19

- March 27

September 26

3 What was it that rich Zacchaeus sought?

- to see Jesus

5 Why did Jesus tell Zacchaeus to come down out of the tree?

- Jesus must abide at his house

6 And he made ____ and came down and received him ____.

- haste, joyfully

7 Why did they murmur when Jesus spoke with Zacchaeus?

- he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner

8 Research: Why do you think Zacchaeus said he would restore fourfold?

- under the law of Moses, a sheep stolen was to be restored fourfold; Exo 22:1

9 Why did Jesus call Zacchaeus a son of Abraham?

- his works were works of faith; Gal 3:7; Rom 4:11; Joh 8:39-40

10 What did Jesus tell Zacchaeus that the Son of man came to do?

- to seek and to save that which was lost

12 Why did the nobleman go into a far country?

- to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return

17 What was the servant who gained ten pounds from one pound given authority over?

- ten cities

18 How many pounds did the second servant gain?

- five

22 In the parable of the nobleman, why did the nobleman condemn the man with only one pound? v23

- he did not use his pound to produce gain

27 What would happen to the citizens that hated the nobleman and said "We will not have this man to reign over us"?

- they would be slain before the nobleman

30 What did Jesus instruct two of his disciples to do after going into the nearby village?

- find a colt tied, ... loose him and bring him hither

38 When Jesus came riding the colt, what did the multitude of the disciples say?

- blessed be the king that cometh in the name of the Lord....

40 Research: Stones are mentioned in this chapter twice. Find other times they are mentioned and determine their significance in Luke? v44

-

41 What did Jesus weep over? v28.

- the city, Jerusalem

43 What would the enemies of Jerusalem do in the days to come?

- cast a trench about thee, compass thee round, keep thee...

44 they shall not leave in thee one ____ upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy ____.

- stone, visitation

46 Research - Where in the Old Testament is it written "My house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves"?

- Isa 56:7, Jer 7:11

47 Who sought to destroy Jesus as he taught in the temple?

- the chief priests, the scribes and the chief of the people

48 Why couldn't they find a way to destroy Jesus?

- for all the people were very attentive to hear him

LUKE 20

- March 28

September 27

2 As Jesus taught the people in the temple what did the chief priests, scribes and elders ask him?

- tell us, by what authority doeth thou these things ...

4 In reply, what question did Jesus ask them?

- the baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men?

5 Why couldn't the chief priests, scribes and elders answer Jesus' question? v6

- *if of heaven, Jesus would ask why they didn't believe...*

6 What did the people consider John was?

- *a prophet*

9 What did the man do after he planted his vineyard?

- *let it forth to husbandmen and went into a far country for a long time*

10 What did the husbandmen do to the first servant sent by the man who planted the vineyard?

- *beat him and sent him away empty*

13 What did the lord of the vineyard say, (or think) before he sent his own son?

- *I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence him*

15 Where was the son killed?

- *outside the vineyard*

17 The ____ which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the ____?

- *stone, corner*

19 Why did the chief priests and the scribes seek to lay hold on Jesus?

- *they perceived that he had spoken this parable against them*

22 What question did they ask to try and trap Jesus?

- *Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Caesar, or no?*

24 Whose image and superscription was on a penny?

- *Caesar's*

25 What should be rendered unto God?

- *the things which be God's*

27 What else do the Sadducees believe?

- *that there is no resurrection, angel, nor spirit Act 23:8*

35 In the kingdom will there be marrying and giving in marriage?

- *no*

36 What will those people accounted worthy of the kingdom be like?

- *immortal, equal unto the angels*

36 Who are the children of God?

- *the children of the resurrection*

43 Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine ____ thy ____. v42

- *enemies, footstool*

47 What do the scribes do for a shew?

- *make long prayers*

47 What do the scribes devour?

- *widows' houses*

LUKE 21

- *March 29*

September 28

2 How much did the poor widow put into the treasury?

- *two mites*

4 Why did Jesus say that the widow put more into the treasury than all the rich men?

- *she put in all of her living while others put in out of abundance*

8 Who are we not to be deceived by or go after?

- *many that come in Jesus name saying they are Christ*

9 Why did Jesus say not to be terrified when wars and commotions were heard?

- *they must first come to pass; but the end is not by and by*

10 ____ shall rise against ____ and ____ against ____.

- *nation, nation, kingdom, kingdom*

11 What would be in divers places?

- *earthquakes, famines, pestilences*

12 Besides these visible signs what does Jesus say would happen to his followers? v16,17

- *lay their hands on you, and persecute you, ... for my name's sake*

17 Why would the disciples be hated of all men?

- *for my name's sake*

18 But there shall not an ____ of your ____ perish.

- *hair, head*

20 When would they know that the desolation was nigh? v7

- *when Jerusalem was compassed with armies*

21 What should Judeans do when Jerusalem was compassed with armies?

- flee to the mountains, depart out, don't enter therein

22 Research - Why would there be days of vengeance?

- that all things which are written may be fulfilled; see Dan 9:14.

23 What shall be in the land? Upon this people?

- distress, wrath; see also 19:43-44

24 Jerusalem shall be _____ of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.

- trodden down

25 Where will there be signs?

- in the sun, moon, stars

25 What shall be upon the earth?

- distress of nations with perplexity

26 Men's hearts failing them for ____?

- fear

26 What shall be shaken that will affect those things which are coming on the earth?

- the powers of heaven

27 What will the Son of man come in a cloud with?

- power and great glory

28 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your ____; for your _____ draweth nigh.

- heads, redemption

31 What was the lesson of the parable of the fig tree?

- when these things come to pass, the kingdom of God is nigh at hand

32 This _____ will not pass away till all be ____.

- generation, fulfilled

33 Heaven and earth would pass away, but what wouldn't?

- Jesus' words

34 What does Jesus include with surfeiting and drunkenness that we shouldn't overcharge our hearts with?

- the cares of this life

35 How will that day come upon all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth?

- as a snare

36 What should people do to be ready for the Son of man?

- watch and pray always they ye be accounted worthy

38 Who came to him early in the morning? Why?

- all the people, to hear him

LUKE 22

- March 30

September 29

2 What did the chief priests and scribes seek?

- how they might kill Jesus

6 What did Judas seek?

- opportunity to betray Jesus unto them in the absence of multitude

7 When did the passover animal have to be killed?

- on the day of unleavened bread

11 What did Jesus instruct the disciples to ask of the master of the house?

- where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples

17 When did Jesus say "Take this, and divide it among yourselves"?

- after taking the cup and giving thanks

18 Jesus would not drink of the fruit of the vine until when?

- the kingdom of God shall come

19 When did Jesus say "This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me"?

- after he took bread, gave thanks and brake it

20 Who was Jesus blood shed for?

- for you

30 What would the disciples be doing on their thrones?

- judging the twelve tribes of Israel

32 What did Jesus tell Simon to do when he was converted?

- strengthen thy brethren

32 Research: What words of encouragement did Peter afterwards give to his brethren?

- 1Pe 5:5-10

33 Where was Peter willing to go with his Lord?

- into prison and to death

37 What was written that must be accomplished in Jesus?

- *he was reckoned among the transgressors*

40 How can we not enter into temptation?

- *pray*

42 Research: In this verse Jesus emphasizes that his Father's will be done. Where else does he emphasize this?

-

43 Who appeared to strengthen Jesus?

- *an angel from heaven*

45 When Jesus rose up from his prayer, what did he find his disciples doing?

- *sleeping for sorrow*

48 How did Judas betray Jesus?

- *with a kiss*

51 What happened to the servant of the high priest who had his ear cut off?

- *Jesus touched his ear and healed him*

52 Be ye come out, as against a _____, with _____ and _____?

- *thief, swords and staves*

54 Who followed them as they took him, led, and brought him into the high priest's house?

- *Peter from afar off*

62 After Peter had denied Jesus and the cock crew, what did he do?

- *went out and wept bitterly*

63 What did the men that held Jesus do to him? v64-65

- *mocked, smote, blindfolded, struck on face, spoke blasphemously*

69 Although Jesus knew they would not let him go, what did he also know that he told the council about?

- *hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God; see also Heb 12:2.*

70 What did Jesus say in reply to the question "Art thou then the Son of God?"

- *ye say that I am*

LUKE 23

- *March 31*

September 30

5 According to the chief priests and the people, where did Jesus teach and stir up the people?

- *throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this place*

7 Why did Pilate send Jesus to Herod?

- *Jesus was a Galilaean under Herod's jurisdiction*

8 How did Herod respond to seeing Jesus at first? Why?

- *exceeding glad, he hoped to have seen some miracle...*

11 What did Herod and his men of war do to Jesus?

- *set him at nought, mocked him, arrayed him in a gorgeous robe and sent him again to Pilate*

14 After examining Jesus, what conclusion did Pilate reach?

- *I have found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye have accused him*

16 I will therefore _____ him, and _____ him.

- *chastise, release*

17 Research: Why was Pilate required to release a prisoner?

19 What was Barabbas in prison for?

- *a certain sedition, murder*

23 Although Pilate thought Jesus innocent, whose voices prevailed and determined the outcome of the trial?

- *the voices of them (the crowd) and of the chief priests*

26 Who bore Jesus' cross?

- *Simon*

28 Jesus told the daughters of Jerusalem not to weep for him, but for whom?

- *for themselves and their children*

29 In the days to come, who shall they say are blessed?

- *the barren, wombs that never bare, paps which never gave suck*

32 Who was led with Jesus to be put to death?

- *two others, malefactors*

33 Research: What does Calvary mean?

- *the place of the skull*

34 Then said Jesus, Father, _____; for they _____ what they do.

- forgive them, know not

34 Research: Why didn't they know what they were doing?

- didn't have God's word in them so didn't believe Jesus - ignorance; see Acts 3:17; Joh 5:38.

35 What did the people say Jesus would be able to do if he was the chosen of God?

- save himself

38 What did the superscription that was put up over Jesus say?

- THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS

39 What did the one malefactor want Jesus to do if he was Christ?

- save thyself and us

41 What did the other malefactor know about Jesus?

- he had done nothing amiss and would come into his kingdom

44 At what hour did the three hours of darkness begin?

- sixth

45 What was rent in the midst?

- the veil of the temple

46 When did Jesus give up the spirit (breath his last)?

- after he cried "Father into thy hands I commend my spirit"

47 When the centurion saw what was done, what did he do?

- glorified God, saying "Certainly this was a righteous man"

50 What was Joseph of Arimathaea? v51

- a counsellor; a good man and a just and who had not consent with counsel

52 What did Joseph of Arimathaea beg from Pilate?

- the body of Jesus

53 Where was Jesus' body lain?

- in a sepulchre hewn in stone where no man was lain before

55 Who followed after Joseph to see the sepulchre and how Jesus' body was lain?

- the women which came with him from Galilee

LUKE 24

- April 1

October 1

1 When did the women come to the sepulchre?

- upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning

2 What did they find when they came to the sepulchre?

- the stone rolled away

3 What didn't they find when they entered the sepulchre?

- the body of Jesus

5 Why seek ye the _____ among the _____?

- living, dead

5 How were the two men that stood by them dressed?

- in shining garments

10 Which women were mentioned by name as telling these things unto the apostles?

- Mary Magdalene, Joanna, Mary the mother of James

11 When the women told the apostles what they had seen, why didn't the apostles believe them?

- their words seemed to them as idle tales

15 What were the two doing on the road to Emmaus when Jesus drew near?

- reasoning together

16 Why didn't the two recognize Jesus when he walked with them?

- their eyes were holden that they should not know him

19 What did these two tell the stranger that Jesus was mighty in before God and all the people?

- deed and word

21 These two on the road trusted that Jesus would do what?

- redeem Israel

25 What did Jesus tell the two, they were slow in heart to believe?

- all that the prophets have spoken

27 Where did Jesus Christ begin to explain things from scripture concerning himself?

- beginning at Moses

32 Did not our heart ____ within us while he talked with us by the way, and while he _____ to us the scripture.

- burn, opened

35 And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in _____ of ____.

- breaking, bread

36 As they spake, when Jesus stood in the midst of them. What did he say?

- peace be unto you.

44 Name three specific places in scripture that Jesus said all things written concerning him must be fulfilled.

- in the law of Moses, in the prophets, in the psalms

47 What were the disciples to preach?

- repentance and the remission of sins

47 Where did Jesus say to begin preaching?

- Jerusalem

47 To whom were they to preach?

- all nations

52 And they _____ him, and returned to Jerusalem with great ____: and were continually in the temple _____ and _____ God.

- worshipped, joy, praising, blessing

- tomorrow start Galatians

JOHN 1

- April 10

October 10

1 What was in the beginning with God?

- the Word

1 Research: Look up "Word" in a concordance and note its meaning.- *logos: something said, reasoning, motive***3 How did God make all things?**- *by his word; see also Psalm 33:6-11; Gen 1:1-3***5 What did the darkness not comprehend?**

- the light

6 What was the name of the man sent from God?

- John

7 What was John sent for?- *to bear witness of the Light***12 What did God give to as many as received him?**- *power to become the sons of God***14 Who was the word made flesh?**

- Jesus

14 Research: How was Jesus, the Word, made flesh?

-

19 Who did the Jews send from Jerusalem to ask who John was?- *priests and Levites***21 Who did the priests and Levites think John was?**- *Elijah***23 Research: From where is John quoting: "I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness make straight the way of the Lord"?**- *Isa 40:3***27 What was John not worthy to do for Jesus?**- *unloose his shoe latchet***28 Where was John baptizing when some Levites and priests came out to him?**- *Bethabara, beyond Jordan***29 Who did John say taketh away the sin of the world?**- *the Lamb of God***29 Who did John say the Lamb of God was?**- *Jesus***31 Why did John say he was come baptizing with water?**- *that Jesus should be made manifest to Israel***38 What does "Rabbi" mean?**- *Master***40 Who was one of John's disciples till John sent him to Christ? v37-42**- *Andrew***41 What does "Messiah" mean?**- *Christ (Anointed)***42 What does "Cephas" mean?**- *a stone***44 Of what city were Philip, Andrew and Peter?**- *Bethsaida***45 Research: What had Moses written about Jesus?**- *Deu 18:15, 17-19.***47 What was not in Nathanael?**- *guile***48 Where was Nathanael when Christ saw him?**- *under a fig tree***49 Who did Nathanael say that Jesus was?**- *the Son of God, the King of Israel***51 What would Nathanael see hereafter?**- *heaven open, the angels of God ascending and descending on Jesus***51 Research: What does this verse echo?**- *Jacob's dream***JOHN 2**

- April 11

October 11

1 Where was the marriage?- *in Cana of Galilee***2 Who were called to the marriage?**- *both Jesus and his disciples***6 How many waterpots were set there?**- *six***6 How big would these waterpots have been?**- *27 gallons each*

10 When is good wine usually served? Poorer wine?

- *at the beginning; when men have well drunk*

11 Who believed on Jesus after he manifested his glory in the beginning of miracles?

- *his disciples*

12 Who went down to Capernaum after the miracle in Cana of Galilee?

- *Jesus, his mother, his brethren, his disciples*

13 When did Jesus go up to Jerusalem?

- *when the Jews' passover was at hand*

16 What did Jesus say the temple was?

- *his father's house*

17 Research: What passage of scripture did the disciples remember when Jesus drove out the money changers?

- *the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up Psa 69:9*

19 What was the sign Jesus would shew unto the Jews? v18-21

- *Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.*

20 How many years had it taken to build the temple?

- *forty-six*

21 When Jesus spoke of destroying this temple and raising it up in three days, what was he speaking of?

- *the temple of his body*

21 Research: Where else is the body called a temple?

-

22 When did the disciples remember what Jesus had said?

- *when Jesus was risen from the dead*

23 When did many believe in Jesus' name?

- *at the passover when they saw his miracles*

JOHN 3

1 Who was Nicodemus?

- *a Pharisee, a ruler of the Jews*

2 When did Nicodemus come to Jesus?

- *by night*

2 How did Nicodemus say they knew Jesus was a teacher come from God?

- *no man can do these miracles except God be with him*

3 Research: What did Jesus mean when he said: "except a man be born again"?

-

4 What was Nicodemus' understanding of being born again?

- *entering into his mother's womb and being born a second time*

5 Except a man be born of ____ and of the ____, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

- *water, Spirit*

8 Research: What does this verse mean?

- *Ecc 11:5-6.*

14 How must the Son of man be lifted up?

- *as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness*

14 Research: In Moses' time, what happened when a man bitten by a serpent beheld the serpent of brass on the pole?

- *he lived Num 21:5-9.*

16 What did God do because he loved the world?

- *gave his only begotten Son*

18 What happens to those condemned? v15-16

- *they perish*

20 Why do those that do evil hate the light and not come to the light?

- *lest their deeds should be reprov'd (discovered)*

21 Who comes to the light?

- *he that doeth truth*

22 Where did Jesus and his disciples tarry and baptize?

- *Judea*

23 Why was John baptizing in Aenon?

- *because there was much water there*

23 Research: Why would John choose a place where there was much water to baptize?

-

29 What fulfilled John's joy?

- *hearing the voice of the bridegroom*

30 He (Jesus) must _____ but I (John) must ____.

- increase, decrease

31 Who speaketh of the earth?

- he that is of the earth

33 What was Jesus' testimony of God?

- God is true

35 What hath the Father given into the Son's hand?

- all things

36 What abides upon the person who does not believe?

- the wrath of God

JOHN 4

- April 12

October 12

2 Who baptized for Jesus?

- his disciples

3 Where was Jesus headed when he stopped at Samaria?

- Galilee

5 Who gave who the parcel of ground near Sychar in Samaria?

- Jacob gave to his son Joseph

6 What hour was it when Jesus sat on the well wearied from his journey?

- the sixth hour (noon)

9 Why was the Samaritan woman surprised that Jesus asked her for a drink?

- the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans

10 What did Jesus say he would have given the Samaritan woman if she knew who he was and asked of him?

- living water

12 What ironic question did the Samaritan woman ask Jesus?

- art thou greater than our father Jacob?

14 What would the water that Jesus gives be in the one that drinks it?

- a well of water springing up into everlasting life

15 Why did the Samaritan woman want the living water?

- that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw

18 How many husbands had the woman of Samaria?

- five

19 Who did the woman perceive that Jesus was?

- a prophet

20 Research: What was meant by the woman's comment: "Our fathers worshipped in this mountain; and ye say that in Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship"?

21 Research: What does Jesus mean by: "the hour cometh when ye shall neither in this mountain nor yet at Jerusalem worship the Father"?

24 How must true worshippers worship the father?

- in spirit and in truth

29 What did the woman tell the men?

- come and see a man which told me all things that ever I did, is not this the Christ

33 Research: On what other occasions did the disciples mistake literal food for spiritual food?

34 What is Jesus' meat?

- to do the will of Him that sent him and to finish His work

39 Who believed on Jesus because of the woman's testimony?

- many of the Samaritans of that city

41 When Jesus abode with the Samaritans, why did many more believe?

- because they heard him themselves

42 What did the Samaritans call Jesus?

- the Christ, the Saviour of the world

44 When he went into Galilee, what did Jesus testify a prophet hath not in his own country?

- honour

45 Why did the Galileans receive Christ?

- they had seen all he did at the passover feast in Jerusalem

46 Where did Jesus meet the nobleman?

- at Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine

48 Except ye see _____ and _____, ye will not believe.

- signs, wonders

50 How did Jesus heal the nobleman's son?

- *he said the word: "Go thy way thy son liveth."*

52 When did the fever leave the nobleman's son?

- *at the seventh hour; the same hour Jesus said unto him thy son liveth*

54 How many miracles had Jesus done in Galilee?

- *two*

JOHN 5

- *April 13*

October 13

1 Research: What was the "feast of the Jews"?

-

2 Research: What does Bethesda mean?

- *House of mercy*

2 How many porches did the pool Bethesda have?

- *five*

3 What type of people lay by the pool?

- *impotent folk: blind, halt, withered*

5 How many years had the man at the pool been sick?

- *thirty-eight*

5 Research: What other scriptural event is associated with 38 years?

-

6 What did Jesus ask the impotent man when he saw him lie, and knew he had been a long time in that case?

- *Wilt thou be made whole?*

9 On what day did Jesus heal the impotent man?

- *the sabbath*

10 What did the Jews tell the man that Jesus cured?

- *It is the sabbath day, it is not lawful for thee to carry thy bed*

11 Why did the cured man say he was carrying his bed?

- *because Jesus told him to take up thy bed and walk*

13 Why did the man not know who had healed him?

- *Jesus had conveyed himself away*

14 Jesus found him in the temple afterward and told him to sin no more lest what?

- *a worse thing come unto him*

18 Why did the Jews seek the more to kill Jesus?

- *because he broke the sabbath and said God was his Father, making himself equal with God*

19 What things does the Son do?

- *what he seeth the Father do*

22 What hath the Father committed unto the Son?

- *all judgment*

24 What is the result of hearing his word and believing on God?

- *pass from death to life and not come into condemnation*

28 What hour is coming?

- *when all that are in the graves shall hear his voice and come forth*

29 What resurrection do they that have done good look forward to?

- *the resurrection of life*

29 Instead of the resurrection of life, what could we be resurrected unto?

- *the resurrection of damnation*

30 I can of mine own self __ _____:

- *do nothing*

31 Research: What does it mean to bear witness?

-

33 What did John bare witness unto?

- *the truth*

36 Who bore witness of Jesus?

- *John*

39 What testifies of Jesus?

- *the scriptures*

43 Whose name does Jesus come in?

- *his Father's name*

45 Research: How does Moses accuse the Jew?

-

46 Research: Where does Moses write of Christ?

-

JOHN 6

- April 14

October 14

1 What is another name for the Sea of Galilee?

- Tiberias

2 Why did a great multitude follow Jesus over the sea of Galilee?

- because they saw the miracles he did on those that were diseased

4 What feast of the Jews was at hand?

- the passover

6 Why did Jesus ask Phillip where they could buy bread?

- to prove him

6 Research: What does it mean to "prove him"?

-

9 How many barley loaves and fishes were there?

- five and two

9 Research: Where in the Old Testament is an event similar to the feeding of the 5 000?

- 2 Kings 4:42-44

11 What did Jesus do before distributing the loaves to the disciples?

- gave thanks

13 How many baskets of fragments remained after everyone had eaten?

- twelve

15 What action did Jesus take when they wanted to make him king?

- departed into a mountain himself alone

15 Prior to this, when had Jesus faced the temptation to be king over worldly kingdoms?

- in the wilderness

21 What happened after Jesus boarded the ship?

- immediately the ship was at the land wither they went

26 Why did Jesus say the people now sought him?

- because they ate and were filled

27 What should we labour for?

- meat that endureth unto everlasting life

29 What is the work of God?

- to believe on him whom God hath sent

33 What is the bread of God?

- he which comes down from heaven and giveth life unto the world

35 Who was the bread of life?

- Jesus

41 Why did the Jews murmur at Jesus?

- because he said he was the bread which came down from heaven

45 Research: What prophets have written "And they shall be all taught of God"?

- Isaiah 54:13; Micah 4:2

47 Who will receive everlasting life?

- he that believeth on Christ

51 What bread did Jesus say he would give for the life of the world?

- his flesh

59 In which synagogue did Jesus teach about the bread from heaven?

- in Capernaum

63 The words that I speak unto you they are _____, and they are ____.

- spirit, life

64 What did Jesus know from the beginning?

- who they were that believed not and who should betray him

68 Why did Simon Peter say he would stay with Jesus?

- he had the words of eternal life

69 Who did Peter say they were sure Jesus was?

- the Christ, the Son of the living God

71 Who would betray Jesus?

- Judas Iscariot

JOHN 7

- April 15

October 15

1 Why wouldn't Jesus walk in Jewry?

- because the Jews sought to kill him

2 What feast was at hand?

- the feast of tabernacles

2 Research: Where else is the feast of tabernacles mentioned?

-

2 Research: When is the feast of tabernacles celebrated?

- fifteenth day of seventh month for 7 days (Lev 23:34)

3 Who told Jesus to go unto Judaea and show himself?

- *his brethren*

5 Did Jesus' brethren believe in him?

- *no*

7 What did Jesus testify of the world?

- *that its works were evil*

8 Why did Jesus say he would not go to the feast?

- *his time was not yet full come*

10 How did Jesus go up to the feast?

- *in secret*

13 Why did no man at the feast speak openly of Jesus?

- *for fear of the Jews*

14 What did Jesus do in the middle of the feast?

- *went up into the temple and taught*

17 Who would know if Jesus' doctrine was from God?

- *any man that did God's will*

19 What did Jesus accuse the people at the feast of?

- *going about to kill him*

21 Research: What was the one work Jesus referred to in this verse?

-

22 What did Christ say the Jews did on the sabbath?

- *circumcised*

22 Research: With whom did circumcision originate?

-

26 How did some of them of Jerusalem say Jesus spoke?

- *boldly*

30 Why did no man lay hands on Jesus?

- *his hour was not yet come*

35 Where did the Jews think Jesus was going?

- *unto the dispersed among the Gentiles and teach the Gentiles*

37 Research: When is the great day of the feast?

-

39 What did Jesus mean when he spoke of rivers of living water flowing out of his belly? v38

- *the spirit which they that believe on him should receive*

40 Who did many people say Jesus was?

- *the Prophet*

40 Who is the Prophet that is spoken of in verse 40?

- *the prophet like unto Moses that God would raise up; see also Deu 18:15*

41 What was the major reason in this chapter for the Jews not believing in Jesus? v41-42,52

- *he came from Galilee*

42 Where did scripture say the Christ would come from?

- *Bethlehem*

43 Why was there a division among the people?

- *because of Jesus*

46 Why hadn't the officers hadn't brought Jesus to the chief priests and Pharisees?

- *they said never man spake like this man (Jesus)*

49 How did the Pharisees view the people that knew not the law?

- *as cursed*

50 Who said to the Jews "Doth our law judge any man before it hear him, and know what he doeth"?

- *Nicodemus*

JOHN 8

- *April 16*

October 16

2 Where did Jesus go early in the morning?

- *the temple*

3 Who brought a woman caught in adultery to Jesus?

- *the scribes and Pharisees*

5 What did the law of Moses command to be done to someone caught in adultery?

- *that person should be stoned*

7 Jesus said to let who first cast a stone at her?

- *he that is without sin among you*

10 After all had left, what did Jesus ask the woman?

- *Where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?*

11 What did Jesus tell the woman when she said that none had condemned her?

- *Neither do I condemn thee: go and sin no more*

12 Jesus said, "I am the _____ of the _____".

- *light, world*

12 Who will not walk in darkness?

- *he that followeth me*

13 What did the Pharisees say about Jesus' record?

- *thy record is not true*

17 Research: Where in the law is it written that the testimony of two men is true?

- *Deu 17:6; 19:15; Num 35:30*

20 Why did no man lay hands on Jesus?

- *his hour was not yet come*

22 Where did the Jews think Jesus was going where they could not come?

- *to kill himself*

28 When would the people know that Jesus was the Son of man?

- *after they had lifted him up*

28 Who taught Jesus?

- *His Father*

29 What is Jesus aim in life?

- *I do always those things that please him (the Father).*

34 Who is the servant of sin?

- *whoever commits sin*

39 What do Abraham's children do?

- *the works of Abraham*

43 Why couldn't the Jews understand? v27

- *because they couldn't hear*

48 Who did the Jews say Jesus was?

- *a Samaritan*

56 What did Abraham rejoice to see?

- *Christ's day*

57 The Jews said Jesus was not yet how old?

- *fifty*

58 Research: What did Jesus mean by saying: "Before Abraham was I am"?

-

JOHN 9

- *April 17*

October 17

1 When did Jesus see the blind man? 8:59

- *as he passed by*

2 Why did Christ's disciples think the man was born blind?

- *because the man or his parents had sinned*

3 What was to be made manifest in this blind man?

- *the works of God*

4 When must Jesus work the works of him that sent him?

- *while it is day*

4 Research: What were the works of God that Jesus was sent to do?

- *Luk 4:18-21..*

6 What did Jesus do to the eyes of the blind man?

- *anointed them with clay*

14 What day was it when Jesus opened the blind man's eyes?

- *the sabbath day*

16 What Pharisee was convinced previously that Jesus was a teacher come from God because of the miracles he did? See 3:2.

- *Nicodemus*

17 Who did the blind man say Jesus was?

- *a prophet*

18 What did the Jews not believe about the blind man?

- *that he had been blind*

22 For what could men be thrown out of the synagogues?

- *confessing Jesus as Christ*

28 Whose disciples did the doubters claim to be?

- *we are Moses' disciples*

31 Who did the man that was blind say God hears?

- *any man who worships God and does his will*

34 What happened to the blind man on account of his healing?

- *they cast him out (of the synagogue)*

35 When Jesus found the man that was blind, who did he ask him if he believed on?

- *the Son of God*

38 Research: Compare the way this man deals with his healing with other healings of Jesus.

-

41 Who did Jesus say sinned because they said they could see?

- *Pharisees*

JOHN 10

1 How does a thief and a robber get in?

- *climbeth up some other way.*

2 How does the shepherd enter?

- *he entereth in by the door*

5 Why will the sheep flee from a stranger?

- *they know not the voice of strangers*

9 I am the ____: by me if any man enter in, he shall be ____.

- *door, saved*

10 Why did Jesus come?

- *that they might have life*

15 What was Jesus prepared to do for the sheep?

- *lay down His life for them*

16 Research: Who are the other sheep that Jesus refers to which are not of this fold?

-

17 For what reason did Jesus say the Father loved him?

- *because I lay down my life, that I might take it again*

19 Why was there a division again among the Jews?

- *because of the sayings of Jesus*

20 After Jesus' discourse about the good shepherd, some would not hear him. What did they say about Jesus?

- *He hath a devil and is mad. why hear ye him?*

23 Where was Jesus when the Jews told him to show plainly who he was?

v24

- *Solomon's porch*

28 What does Jesus give unto His sheep?

- *eternal life*

29 Who is greater than all?

- *Jesus' Father*

30 Research: How are Jesus and the Father one in this passage?

- *same works, care for sheep, no man can pluck out of their hand*

33 Why did the Jews say they were going to stone Jesus?

- *for blasphemy*

35 What did Jesus say cannot be broken?

- *the scripture*

35 Research: Who in the Old Testament were called gods?

- *those unto whom the word of God came; the judges in Israel Psalm 82:1, 6-7; Exodus 22:9*

36 They accused Jesus wrongly of making himself God. Jesus did not say he was God but who did he say he was? v34-39

- *I am the Son of God*

40 After they sought again to take him, to where did Jesus escape?

- *beyond Jordan into the place where John at first baptized*

41 What did many say of John? What didn't he do?

- *did no miracles; all things John spake of Jesus were true*

JOHN 11

- *April 18*

October 18

1 What town was Lazarus from?

- *Bethany*

2 What had this Mary done?

- *anointed the Lord with ointment and wiped his feet with her hair*

4 Why was Lazarus sick?

- *to the glory of God that the Son of God might be glorified thereby*

5 Name three people mentioned that Jesus loved.

- *Martha, her sister Mary and Lazarus*

6 After hearing of Lazarus' sickness, how many days did Jesus stay in the same place?

- two days

14 What did Jesus say unto his disciples plainly?

- Lazarus is dead.

17 How many days had Lazarus been in the grave when Christ came?

- four days

18 How far is Bethany from Jerusalem?

- about 15 furlongs (3 km)

20 What did Mary and Martha do when they heard Jesus was coming?

- Martha went and met him, but Mary sat still in the house

21 What did Martha and Mary say to Jesus when they met him? v32.

- Lord if thou had been here, my brother had not died.

24 What did Martha know would happen to her brother?

- he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day

25 Jesus saith unto her, I am the _____ and the ____:

- resurrection, life

25 At the resurrection, what will happen to those that believe in Jesus if they are dead?

- they shall live

26 At the resurrection, what will happen to those that believe in Jesus if they are living?

- they shall never die

27 Who did Martha state that she believed Jesus was?

- the Christ, the Son of God

31 Why were the Jews in the house with Mary?

- comforting her

33 Why did Jesus groan in the spirit and was troubled?

- saw Mary and the Jews weeping

35 What is the shortest verse in the Bible?

- Jesus wept.

36 When the Jews saw Jesus weep, what did they say?

- Behold, how he loved him.

40 What did Jesus tell Martha she would see if she believed?

- the glory of God

44 How did Lazarus come forth from the cave?

- bound hand and foot with graveclothes and his face bound with a napkin

45 What effect did Lazarus' resurrection have on the Jews?

- many of them believed on Him, but some went to the Pharisees

48 What were the Pharisees afraid would happen if the people believed on Jesus?

- the Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation

48 Research: When did the events of verse 48 actually happen?

- AD 70

51 In this chapter, who prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation? v49

- Caiaphas, the high priest

54 When Jesus didn't walk openly among the Jews, where did he go?

- to a city called Ephraim

55 Why did many Jews go to Jerusalem before the Passover?

- to purify themselves

JOHN 12

- April 19

October 19

1 How many days before passover did Jesus come to Bethany?

- six days

2 Who specifically is mentioned as sitting at the table with Jesus?

- Lazarus

3 What ointment did Mary take a pound of to anoint Jesus' feet?

- spikenard

5 How much could the spikenard have been sold for?

- 300 pence

6 Who didn't Judas care about?

- the poor

6 Why did Judas Iscariot complain about the anointing?

- because he was a thief, and had the bag, and bare what was put therein

9 Who did the Jews come to see besides Jesus?

- Lazarus, whom he had raised from the dead

12 When the people heard Jesus was coming to Jerusalem, what did they do?

- took branches of palm trees and went forth to meet him

16 When did Jesus' disciples understand those events?

- when Jesus was glorified

21 What city of Galilee was Philip from?

- Bethsaida

24 Research: How is the Son of man being glorified like a corn of wheat?

-

25 What must a follower of Jesus hate?

- his life in this world

26 To serve Jesus, we must do what?

- follow him

28 What did God glorify in Jesus death?

- His (God's) name

41 Which prophet "saw his glory, and spake of him"?

- Esaias (Isaiah)

42 Who believed on Christ but did not dare confess it?

- many among the chief rulers

43 What prevented many believers from confessing him?

- they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God

46 Research: Where else in the gospel of John is Jesus mentioned as the light of the world?

-

48 When will the rejecter be judged and by what?

- in the last day by God's spoken word

49 Where did the word originate? 1:1

- the Father; in the beginning was the word and the word was with God

JOHN 13

- April 20

October 20

1 Who did Jesus love unto the end?

- his own which were in the world

3 What did Jesus know the Father had given into his hand?

- all things

8 What did Jesus say to Peter that made him change his mind about having his feet washed?

- If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me.

10 Jesus said he that is washed needeth only to wash what?

- his feet

11 Why did Jesus say, "Ye are clean, but not all"?

- he knew who should betray him

15 In washing their feet, what did Jesus say he had done?

- given them an example, that they should do as he had done to them

15 Research: Find instances in scripture where feet are washed.

-

18 Research: What Old Testament scripture reads: "He that eateth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me"?

- Psa 41:9

19 Why did Jesus remind the disciples of Old Testament prophecies?

- that when the prophecies came to pass, the disciples would believe that Jesus was prophesied

21 Why was Jesus troubled in spirit?

- that one of them would betray him

26 Who was Judas Iscariot's father?

- Simon

27 After dipping the sop and giving it to Judas, what did Jesus say to him?

- that thou doest do quickly

30 How quickly did Judas obey Jesus?

- immediately

33 Research: To whom had Jesus said previously: "wither I go ye cannot come"? 8:21-22

- unto the Jews

34 What was the new commandment about love that Jesus gave them?

- love one another as I have loved you

38 What did Jesus say Peter would do before the cock crew?

- deny him thrice

JOHN 14

5 Who said that he didn't know where Christ was going?

- Thomas

6 I am the ___, the ___ and the ___: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

- way, truth, life

7 If you had known me (Jesus), who should you have also known?

- my Father (God)

8 Who told Jesus to show them the Father?

- Philip

10 Who did Jesus say doeth the works?

- the Father

15 If you love Jesus, what is expected of you?

- keep his commandments

16 What was Jesus going to pray for the Father to send them?

- another Comforter, that he may abide with you forever

21 Who shall be loved by Christ and the Father?

- he that loveth Christ

24 How many times in this chapter did Jesus mention that love was keeping his commandments or not loving was not keeping his commandments?

- four v15, 21, 23, 24.

26 What will the Comforter, which is the Holy Spirit, do?

- teach you all things, bring all things to your remembrance

29 Why had Jesus prophesied to the disciples about things that would come to pass?

- that they might believe

30 Research: Who is the prince of this world?

-

31 How did Jesus show the world that he loved the Father?

- he kept the commandments of his Father

JOHN 15

- April 21

October 21

2 What is done to the branches bearing fruit?

- they are purged so that they bear more fruit

3 What are we made clean through?

- the word

6 What is done to branches that don't bear fruit?

- burnt in the fire

8 What effect did the disciples bearing much fruit have?

- the Father is glorified

10 If ye ___ my commandments ye shall abide in my ___.

- keep, love

12 What is Jesus commandment to us?

- that ye love one another as I have loved you

15 Why did Jesus call his disciples friends rather than servants?

- the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth

18 Who did the world hated before it hated the disciples?

- me (Jesus)

25 Research: Where else in the scripture do we find the phrase "they hated me without a cause?"

-

26 What was another name given to the Comforter?

- spirit of truth

27 Who would bear witness because they had been with Jesus?

- the disciples

27 How long had the disciples been with Jesus?

- from the beginning

JOHN 16

2 What would people do to the disciples, feeling they were serving God?

- kill them

3 Why will they put the disciples out of the synagogue and kill them?

- because they have not known the Father, nor Jesus

13 What did Jesus call the Spirit that would shew things to come?

- spirit of truth

21 Why does a woman remember no more the anguish and travail as soon as she is delivered of the child?

- for joy that a man is born into the world

25 What method did Jesus say he had spoken in but the time was coming when he would no longer use this method?

- speaking in proverbs (parables)

27 Why did the Father love the disciples?

- because they loved Jesus and believed he came from God

33 What did Jesus say the disciples would have in the world?

- tribulation

33 What did Jesus overcome?

- the world

JOHN 17

- April 22

October 22

3 What does Jesus say is life eternal?

- know the only true God, and Jesus Christ whom he hath sent

4 What does Jesus say he has finished?

- the work which God gave him to do

8 What did Jesus give his disciples that God gave him?

- the words

9 Who did Jesus not pray for?

- the world

12 What happened to the son of perdition?

- he was lost

15 Rather than take them out of the world, what did Jesus pray God would do for the disciples? v14-17

- keep them from evil, sanctify them through the word of truth

17 How are we sanctified?

- by God's word

18 Where did Jesus send the disciples as the Father sent him?

- into the world

24 From when did God love Jesus?

- before the foundation of the world

26 Research: How many times is world mentioned in this chapter?

-

JOHN 18

1 What brook did Christ and his disciples go over to get into the garden?

- Cedron (Kidron)

3 Who was with Judas?

- a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees

3 What three items did Judas and his band of men carry with them?

- lanterns, torches and weapons

6 After Jesus told the band of men that sought him "I am he" what happened to them?

- they went backward and fell to the ground

10 What was the high priest's servant's name?

- Malchus

11 After Peter cut off Malchus' right ear, what did Jesus say to Peter?

- Put up thy sword into the sheath: the cup which my father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

13 What relation was Annas to Caiaphas?

- father-in-law

14 What was Caiaphas' counsel to the Jews?

- that it was expedient that one man should die for the people

16 Why was Peter allowed to enter the palace of the high priest?

- the other disciple known to the high priest brought in Peter

17 What did the damsel that kept the door ask Peter?

- Art not thou also one of this man's disciples?

19 What did the high priest ask Jesus about?

- his disciples and his doctrine

22 Who struck Jesus with the palm of his hand?

- *one of the officers that stood by*

24 Who had sent Jesus bound unto the high priest?

- *Annas*

26 What relation was the servant that asked Peter if he saw him in the garden to the man who had his ear cut off?

- *kinsman*

31 What reason did the Jews give Pilate for not judging Jesus according to their own law?

- *it is not lawful for us to put any man to death*

37 For what cause did Jesus tell Pilate that he came into the world?

- *that he should bear witness unto the truth*

38 What did Pilate tell the Jews that he did not find in Jesus?

- *fault*

39 Who did Pilate suggest he release unto them?

- *King of the Jews*

JOHN 19

- *April 23*

October 23

3 What did the soldiers say after they platted a crown of thorns on his head?

- *Hail, King of the Jews!*

5 What words did Pilate say to the Jews after Jesus came forth wearing the crown of thorns and the purple robe?

- *Behold the man!*

10 What power did Pilate say he had?

- *power to crucify or release Jesus*

11 After Pilate claimed to have power to crucify or release Jesus, what was Jesus' reply?

- *Thou couldst have no power against me except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin*

12 What did Pilate try to do for Jesus?

- *sought to release him*

12 Who did the people say Pilate wouldn't be a friend to, if he let Jesus go?

- *Caesar*

14 In what hour did they deliver Christ to be crucified? v15,16

- *sixth*

15 Who did the chief priests say was their king?

- *Caesar.*

17 What did Jesus bear on his way to Golgotha?

- *a cross*

19 What title did Pilate write and place on the cross?

- *JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS*

20 What three languages was the title above Christ's head written in?

- *Hebrew, Greek and Latin*

21 What did the chief priests want Pilate to write instead?

- *he said, I am King of the Jews*

23 How many parts were Christ's garments divided into?

- *four*

24 How many parts was Christ's' coat divided into?

- *it was left whole*

25 Who stood by the cross of Jesus?

- *his mother, his mother's sister, Mary the wife of Cleophas, Mary Magdalene*

30 What were Jesus' last words before he bowed his head and gave up the spirit?

- *It is finished.*

34 When Jesus' side was pierced by one of the soldiers, what came forth?

- *blood and water*

36 Why were all these things done? v24, 28

- *that the scripture should be fulfilled*

36 Research: What is meant by the phrase: "that the scripture should be fulfilled"?

-

39 How many pounds of myrrh and aloes did Nicodemus bring?

- *about one hundred pounds*

41 Where was the new sepulchre where they laid Jesus?

- *in a garden where he was crucified*

JOHN 20*- April 24**October 24*

3 Who was the other disciple that outran Peter to the sepulchre?

- John

7 What was wrapped together in a place by itself in the tomb?

- the napkin that was about his head

9 Research: What Old Testament scripture that Jesus must rise again from the dead didn't the disciples know?

- Psa 16:10

12 What did Mary see when she stooped down and looked into the sepulchre?

- two angels in white sitting where Jesus' head and feet had been

13 Why was Mary weeping?

- they had taken away her Lord and she knew not where they laid him

15 Who did Mary think Christ was at first?

- the gardener

19 Why were the disciples assembled together with the doors shut?

- for fear of the Jews

20 What convinced the disciples that it was their Lord?

- he showed unto them his hands and his side

24 What was the other name for Thomas?

- Didymus

26 How long was it after Jesus appeared to the disciples, that Thomas saw him?

- eight days

26 How many times does Jesus repeat the greeting: "Peace be unto you" in John 20?

*- three times v19, 21, 26***JOHN 21**

1 What sea did Christ show himself to his disciples at?

- Tiberias (Galilee)

2 Who was at the sea of Tiberias when Jesus showed himself?

- Simon Peter, Thomas, Nathanael, the sons of Zebedee and two other of his disciples

5 What question did Jesus ask the disciples from the shore?

- Children, have ye any meat?

6 Where did Jesus tell them to cast the net when the disciples said they hadn't any fish?

- on the right side of the ship

7 After Peter was told by another disciple it was Jesus who stood on the shore, what did he do?

- girt his fisher's coat unto him and cast himself into the sea

8 How far were the other disciples from land dragging the net?

- two hundred cubits (about 300 feet)

10 After the disciples were come to land, what did Jesus ask them to bring?

- bring of the fish which ye have now caught

11 How many fishes did the disciples catch?

- 153

13 What two items of food did Jesus give to the disciples?

- bread and fish

15 What did Jesus ask Peter three times? v16

- lovest thou me more than these

15 How did Jesus address Peter the three times?

- Simon, son of Jonas

15 Research: Was Peter still Simon, son of Jonas, rather than Cephas, the stone? 1:41

- 1Pe 2:5

17 How did Peter feel because Jesus said unto him, "lovest thou me"?

- he was grieved

18 What was Jesus speaking of when he told Peter another would stretch forth his hands and gird him?

- by what death he should glorify God

20 What is the disciple whom Jesus loved described as previously doing at supper?

- leaning on his (Jesus) breast at supper

22 What final instruction to Peter does Jesus repeat?

- follow thou me

22 Research: What is meant by the phrase: "follow me"?

-

23 What was the saying among the brethren that was spread about John?

- *that disciple should not die*

ACTS 1*- April 25**October 25*

1 To whom was the book of Acts written?

- Theophilus

1 Research: Why was the former treatise (gospel of Luke) written? .

- to outline Jesus' doings and teachings Luk 1:1-4

2 What had Jesus given unto the apostles whom he had chosen?

- commandments

3 What did Jesus speak about to his disciples?

- things pertaining to the kingdom of God

6 What did his disciples ask Jesus before he ascended to heaven?

- Wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel?

8 What would the power of the Holy Spirit enable them to be?

- witnesses unto Jesus ... unto the uttermost part of the earth

9 What received Jesus so that he was taken out of their sight?

- a cloud

11 What did the angels promise the men of Galilee?

- that Jesus would come again, in like manner as they saw him go

11 Research: What Old Testament prophecy is verse 11 related to?

-

11 Research: Find New Testament scriptures that support Jesus' return.

-

12 From where was Jesus taken up into heaven?

- the Mount called Olivet

12 How far is the Mount of Olives from Jerusalem?

- a sabbath day's journey (2000 cubits)

15 How many disciples did Peter speak to about Judas?

- about an hundred and twenty

16 Who wrote about Judas in the Old Testament?

- David

16 Research - What was the Old Testament scripture concerning Judas that had to be fulfilled?

- mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted Psa 41:9

19 What is the meaning of Aceldama?

- field of blood

20 Research: Where in the Psalms did it prophesy that the office of Judas would be taken by another?

- Psa 109:8

22 What were the requirements of a replacement for Judas?

- to have been with the apostles from Jesus' baptism to his ascension to heaven

22 What was Judas' replacement ordained to be?

- a witness, with the apostles, of the Lord Jesus' resurrection

23 What was the surname of Joseph called Barsabas?

- Justus

24 How was Matthias, Judas' replacement, selected? v25, 26

- they prayed and drew lots

ACTS 2*- April 26**October 26*

1 And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all _____ in one place.

- with one accord; see also 1:14; 2:46

2 What filled the house where the believers were sitting?

- a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind

4 What were the apostles filled with on the day of Pentecost?

- the Holy Spirit

5 Who was dwelling at Jerusalem at the time of Pentecost?

- Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven

11 What did they hear in their own tongue?

- the wonderful works of God

13 To what did the mockers attribute these things? v15

- these men are full of new wine (drunken)

15 What hour of the day was it when Peter spoke to the people?

- *third*

16 What prophet did Peter say prophesied of them receiving the Holy Spirit?

- *Joel*

17 What were their young men to see?

- *visions*

19 What were the blood, fire and vapour of smoke to be?

- *wonders in the heaven above and signs in the earth beneath*

22 What was the proof that Jesus was approved of God among them?

- *miracles, wonders and signs which God did by him*

23 Why were wicked hands able to crucify and slay Jesus?

- *he was delivered by determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God*

27 Whose body was not left in the grave? v31

- *Jesus'*

29 Where is David unto this day?

- *dead and buried, in his sepulchre*

29 Research: What does verse 29 tell us happens to man at death?

- *man remains in the grave; dead and buried*

30 What did God swear in an oath to David?

- *Christ would come from the fruit of his loins and be raised up to sit on his throne*

32 Research: What was the hope of Jesus and is the hope of David, Paul and all the faithful? .

- *the resurrection of the dead*

32 To what were they all witnesses?

- *this Jesus hath God raised up (as He promised)*

33 Where did Peter say Christ was?

- *at the right hand of God, exalted*

33 Research: When will the rest of the faithful receive this promise and be raised to immortality?.

- *at Christ's coming v39; see also 1Co 15:20-23, 51-54*

34 Has David ascended into the heavens?

- *no*

36 Who made Jesus both Lord and Christ?

- *God*

38 What did Peter tell them to do?

- *repent and be baptized*

39 To whom is the promise made?

- *as many as the Lord our God shall call*

41 How many souls were baptized after Peter's appeal?

- *three thousand*

42 What did the newly baptized continue in?

- *the apostles doctrine, fellowship, breaking of bread, prayers*

45 What did the believers do with their possessions and goods?

- *sold them and parted them to all men, as every man had need*

46 Where did the believers continue daily with one accord?

- *in the temple*

ACTS 3

- *April 27*

October 27

1 What hour was the hour of prayer?

- *ninth*

2 How long had the man been lame

- *from the day he was born*

2 What did the lame man expect to receive?

- *alms*

6 What did Peter command the lame man?

- *in the name of Jesus Christ rise up and walk*

8 Where did the lame man go after he was healed?

- *into the temple*

10 How did the healing of the lame man affect the people there?

- *they were filled with wonder and amazement*

13 What had the men of Israel done to Jesus? v14, 15

- *they denied him and killed him*

17 What excuse did Peter give for Jesus' murderers?

- *they did it through ignorance*

18 What did the death of Jesus fulfil which God before had shewed by the mouth of the prophets?

- the things that Christ should suffer

19 What advice did Peter give to the people who saw the lame man healed?

- repent and be converted that your sins may be blotted out

20 For how long must the heaven receive Jesus? v21

- until the times of restitution of all things

22 Who said: "A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me"?

- Moses Deu 18:15

25 Research: What covenant did God make to Abraham? Where in the Old Testament is it found?

- in thy seed shall all families of the earth be blessed Gen 12:3 see also Acts 2:39

25 Who are the children of the covenant?

- Ye (the people of Israel)

ACTS 4

2 What did Peter and John preach that grieved the priests, the captain of the temple, and the Sadducees?

- the resurrection

2 Research: What do the Sadducees believe regarding resurrection?

-

4 How many accepted Peter and John's message that Jesus rose from the dead?

- about five thousand men

9 By what means did Peter say the impotent man was made whole? v10

- the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth

10 Who raised Jesus from the dead?

- God

11 Who is described as the stone which the builders set at nought?

- Jesus Christ

13 Why did the rulers marvel and take notice of Peter and John?

- they saw the boldness of these unlearned and ignorant men

16 Why did the rulers threaten Peter and John not to speak or teach in the name of Jesus? v17

- they did not want word of the notable miracle to spread

21 Why didn't the rulers punish Peter and John further?

- because of the people

24 What did the believers do when they heard what the rulers had done to Peter and John?

- they prayed with one accord

25 Research: In the apostles' prayer, what Old Testament scripture is quoted?

- Psa 2:1

29 How did the apostles pray that they might speak thy word?

- with boldness

31 What three things happened when the apostles had prayed?

- the place was shaken, all were filled with Holy Spirit, and spoke the word of God with boldness

36 What was the Levite's name that sold land and gave the money to Peter?

- Joses surnamed Barnabas

36 What does Barnabas mean?

- son of consolation

ACTS 5

- April 28

October 28

1 What couple lied to the Holy Spirit about their land sale? v2

- Ananias and Sapphira

3 What was the Satan that filled Ananias' heart and caused him to sin? v4

- the things conceived in his heart

5 What happened to Ananias? v10

- he fell down and died and was buried

7 How many hours were between the deaths of Ananias and Sapphira?

- three

9 What did Ananias and Sapphira agree together to do?

- to tempt the spirit of the Lord

11 What happened to all who heard about Ananias and Sapphira?

- *great fear came upon them*

12 By whom were many signs and wonders wrought among the people?

- *by the hands of the apostles*

14 How were the numbers of believers described that were added to the Lord?

- *multitudes both of men and women*

16 What happened to sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits?

- *they were healed every one*

17 Which sect rose up with the high priest to put the apostles in prison?

- *Sadducees*

19 How did the apostles escape from prison?

- *the angel of the Lord opened the prison doors at night*

21 At what time of the day did the apostles enter into the temple to teach?

- *early in the morning*

21 Who did the high priest and the Sadducees call together to judge the apostles?

- *the council and all the senate of the children of Israel*

29 How did the apostles answer the high priest who confronted them with disobeying their command?

- *we ought to obey God rather than men*

30 Who did Peter say raised up Jesus?

- *the God of our fathers*

31 What has God exalted Jesus to be?

- *a Prince and a Saviour giving repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins*

34 What did Gamaliel advise the counsel? v35-40

- *Be careful and don't find yourself fighting against God.*

41 Why did the apostles rejoice when they left the council?

- *that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name*

41 Research: What words of Jesus are remembered here?

- *Luk 6:22-23.*

42 When and where did the apostles teach and preach Jesus, after being warned not to?

- *daily, in the temple and in every house*

ACTS 6

1 When did a murmuring of the Grecians against the Hebrews arise?

- *when the number of the disciples was multiplied*

1 Whose widows were being neglected in the daily ministration?

- *the Grecians'*

3 What did the twelve do about the Grecian widows that were being neglected?

- *chose seven honest men full of Holy Spirit and wisdom to look over this business*

4 To what did the twelve decide to give themselves continually?

- *prayer and the ministry of the word*

5 Name the seven men picked to look after the widows in the daily ministration?

- *Stephen, Philip, Prochorus, Nicanor, Timon, Parmenas, Nicolas*

8 How is Stephen described? v5

- *full of faith and power (the Holy Spirit), did great wonders and miracles among the people.*

11 What did those accusing Stephen say about him?

- *speaking blasphemous words against Moses and God*

14 What did the false witnesses testify Stephen had said Jesus of Nazareth would change?

- *the customs of Moses*

14 What did the false witnesses testify Stephen said Jesus would do?

- *destroy this place and change the customs which Moses delivered*

ACTS 7

- *April 29*

October 29

2 Who did Stephen say appeared unto Abraham?

- *the God of glory*

2 Where was Abraham before he dwelt in Charran (Harran)?

- *Mesopotamia*

3 What did God tell Abraham to do?

- *leave country, kindred and go to a land that God would show him*

5 Did Abraham ever receive his inheritance of the land God had promised him for a possession?

- *No*

5 Research: Who is the seed referred to? .

- *Christ Gal.3:16*

5 Research: For Abraham and Christ to receive this promise of land forever, what must happen?

- *Christ must return to Israel and raise Abraham from the dead Gen 13:14-15; Psa 105:8-11*

6 How many years would Abraham's seed be evil treated?

- *four hundred*

8 What covenant did God give Abraham?

- *the covenant of circumcision*

9 Who sold Joseph into Egypt?

- *the patriarchs (Joseph's brothers)*

9 Who was with Joseph and protected him?

- *God*

13 When was Joseph made known to his brethren?

- *on their second trip to Egypt*

13 Research: When will Jesus' brethren (the house of David and inhabitants of Jerusalem) recognize him? .

- *his second coming; in that day when God seeks to destroy all nations. Zec 12:9-10; 14:1-5*

14 How many men does it say came to Egypt at Joseph's calling?

- *threescore and fifteen souls (75)*

15 Where did Jacob die?

- *in Egypt*

20 How many months was Moses nourished at home?

- *three*

22 What was Moses' educational background?

- *learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians*

22 In what way was Moses mighty?

- *in words and in deeds*

23 How old was Moses when he saw one of his brethren suffer wrong? v24

- *forty*

24 Why did Moses smite the Egyptian that was oppressing a Hebrew? v25

- *thought Israel would understand how God by his hand would deliver*

29 Where did Moses beget two sons?

- *in the land of Midian*

30 Who appeared to Moses in the burning bush?

- *an angel of the Lord*

35 Who delivered the children of Israel from Egypt?

- *God delivered them by Moses*

37 What did Moses prophesy about Christ?

- *God would raise up a prophet from among their brethren like unto Moses*

38 Who was with Moses in the wilderness wanderings?

- *God's angel*

39 Where did Israel's' fathers turn their hearts?

- *back again into Egypt*

41 In what did the people rejoice?

- *in the work of their own hands*

41 What did the people make to worship in the wilderness?

- *a calf*

43 Whose tabernacle did Israel take up?

- *Moloch*

44 What did God instruct Moses to make?

- *the tabernacle of witness*

47 Who built God a house?

- *Solomon*

49 What is God's footstool?

- *the earth*

52 Who does Stephen say they betrayed and murdered?

- *the Just One*

53 How did Israel receive the law?

- *by the disposition of angels*

54 The rulers of Israel had received the law but what had they not done?

- *kept it*

54 What did the rulers do when Stephen said they had not kept it?
- they gnashed on him with their teeth

56 What did Stephen say he saw?
- heavens opened and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God

58 What did the people do to Stephen?
- cast him out of the city, and stoned him to death

58 Who was present at Stephen's death?
- Saul (Paul)

60 What did Stephen kneeling cry with a loud voice and say?
- Lord, lay not this sin to their charge

60 Research: In this chapter Stephen answers the charges brought against him in 6:13. How does his answer prove them wrong?
-

60 Research: What had Jesus asked of the Father for those putting him to death?
- Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. compare Luk 23:34

ACTS 8
- April 30 October 30

1 Research: What does the word church mean?

1 What scattered the church at that time?
- great persecution

2 What did devout men do for Stephen?
- carried Stephen to his burial and made great lamentation over him

3 What did Saul do?
- made havock of the church, entering every house and haling men and women to prison

4 What did the scattering of the church accomplish?
- they went everywhere preaching the word

5 Where did Philip go to preach?
- the city of Samaria

6 Why did the people give heed unto Philip?
- because of the miracles which he did

10 Why did all the people of Samaria give heed unto Simon?
- they believed he was the great power of God

12 What did the people do when they believed Philip's preaching about the kingdom of God and the name of Jesus Christ?
- they were baptized both men and women

13 What was the name of the sorcerer who believed and was baptized?
- Simon

14 Who prayed that the apostles which were at Samaria might receive the Holy Spirit?
- Peter and John

18 How were the Holy Spirit gifts passed on?
- through the laying on of the apostles' hands

19 What did Simon want to buy?
- power to pass the Holy Spirit on to others

20 Why did Peter say to Simon: "Thy money perish with thee"?
- he thought that the gift of God could be purchased

21 What did Paul tell Simon about his heart?
- it was not right in the sight of God

22 What did Paul counsel Simon to do?
- repent and pray for forgiveness

26 Who did Philip contact at the angel's bidding? v27
- a man from Ethiopia, an eunuch of great authority

27 What had the Ethiopian eunuch been doing in Jerusalem?
- worshipping

28 Research: Where in Isaiah was the Ethiopian reading?" v32-33
- Isa 53:7-8

31 What did the Ethiopian eunuch need so he could understand Isaiah?
- some man to guide him

32 He was led as a _____ to the _____.
- sheep, slaughter

35 What did Philip preach unto the Ethiopian eunuch?
- Jesus

36 See, here is _____, what doth _____ me to be _____
- water, hander, baptized

37 What must precede baptism?
- belief with all the heart

38 Does this verse indicate a sprinkling type of baptism?

- *no, they both went down into the water*

39 After the spirit of the Lord caught away Philip, where was he found? v40

- *at Azotus*

ACTS 9

- *May 1*

October 31

2 What was Saul's purpose in going to Damascus?

- *to bring disciples of the Lord bound unto Jerusalem*

7 How did the men that journeyed with Saul experience his encounter on the road to Damascus?

- *they stood speechless, hearing a voice but seeing no man*

9 How long was Saul without sight, food or drink?

- *three days*

11 Whose house did Saul stay at until he received his sight?

- *the house of Judas*

14 From whom did Paul have authority to bind all that called upon the Lord's name?

- *the chief priests*

15 When Ananias objected to go to Saul, because of his reputation, what did the Lord say to him? v16

- *he is a chosen vessel to bear my name before Gentiles, kings and Jews*

17 Who sent Ananias to Saul?

- *the Lord Jesus*

17 Why was Ananias sent?

- *so Saul might receive his sight and be filled with the Holy Spirit*

18 After he received his sight, what did Saul do? v19

- *arose, was baptized, received meat*

20 What did Paul straightway preach after he was baptized?

- *that Christ is the son of God*

22 Why did the Jews take council to kill Saul? v-23

- *because he proved that Jesus is very Christ*

25 How did Saul escape the Jews who wanted to kill him, since they watched the gates day and night?

- *he was let down by the wall in a basket*

26 How did the disciples feel when Saul tried to join them at Jerusalem?

- *they were all afraid, believed not that he was a disciple*

27 Who was the disciple that took Saul and brought him to the apostles?

- *Barnabas*

33 Who did Peter heal at Lydda?

- *Aeneas*

33 How long had Aeneas been in bed with the palsy?

- *eight years*

35 Who turned to the Lord, as a result of Jesus Christ making Aeneas whole through Peter?

- *all at Lydda and Saron (Sharon)*

36 What was the name of the disciple at Joppa?

- *Tabitha, or by interpretation Dorcas*

36 What was Tabitha known for? v39

- *full of good works, almsdeeds which she did; made coats, garments*

41 To whom did Peter present Tabitha alive?

- *the saints and widows*

43 Who did Peter stay with at Joppa?

- *Simon, a tanner*

ACTS 10

- *May 2*

November 1

2 What are we told about this centurion's character?

- *devout, feared God, gave alms, prayed away*

3 At what hour did Cornelius see a vision?

- *the ninth hour*

9 What did Peter do at the sixth hour?

- *went up upon the housetop to pray*

11 What kind of animals did Peter see in the sheet let down to earth? v12

- *all manner of four-footed beasts, wild beasts, creeping things and fowls of the air*

14 How did Peter respond to the command "Rise Peter, kill and eat"?

- *Not so Lord, for I have never eaten anything common or unclean.*

15 What did the voice say should not be called common?

- *what God hath cleansed*

19 What told Peter that three men were waiting for him, after he had seen the vision?

- *the Spirit*

22 Who accompanied Peter and Cornelius' servants to Cornelius' house? v23

- *certain brethren from Joppa*

24 Who did Cornelius call together to meet Peter?

- *his kinsmen and near friends*

26 What did Peter say to Cornelius when he fell at his feet and worshipped him?

- *Stand up; I myself also am a man.*

30 What had Cornelius been doing when he received the vision?

- *fasting and praying*

30 Research: Who else received a vision while fasting and praying?

-

30 How did Cornelius describe the angel of God that came to him?

- *a man stood before me in bright clothing*

35 What would make a man from any nation acceptable with God?

- *fear him and work righteousness*

37 From where did Peter say the word began?

- *Galilee*

39 Peter said Jesus was not shown to all the people but unto whom? v41

- *unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us*

42 What was Jesus ordained of God to be?

- *Judge of the quick and dead*

43 Research - Who are the prophets that give witness that through Jesus comes remission of sins?

- *Isaiah 53:5,11; Mic 7:18-20.*

48 What did Peter command those of the Gentiles that had received the Holy Spirit to do?

- *be baptized in the name of the Lord*

ACTS 11

- *May 3*

November 2

1 What did the apostles and brethren in Judea hear that the Gentiles had received?

- *the word of God*

2 What did they that were of the circumcision contend with Peter about? v3

- *he went in to men uncircumcised and ate with them*

5 What was Peter doing in Joppa when he saw a vision?

- *praying*

7 What did a voice tell Peter to do?

- *Arise, Peter, slay and eat*

9 What should not be called common?

- *what God hath cleansed*

10 After Peter was told to "slay and eat", what happened to the vessel and all that was in it?

- *all were drawn up again into heaven*

14 The angel told Cornelius that he and all his house would be saved by what?

- *words (that Peter would tell them)*

15 How did Peter say the Holy Spirit fell on them?

- *as on us at the beginning*

16 What words of the Lord did Peter remember when the Holy Spirit fell upon the Gentiles?

- *John indeed baptized with water, but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Spirit*

18 God gave them the like gift as he did unto us who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ. What was this an indication of?

- *then hath God also to the Gentiles granted repentance unto life*

18 Research: Where else in the New Testament does it suggest Gentiles can be heirs of the promises?

- *Gal 3:26-29*

18 How did they of the circumcision react when they heard the things spoken by Peter?

- *held their peace, glorified God*

19 What caused the brethren to go to Phenice, Cyprus and Antioch preaching to the Jews?

- *Stephen's death*

20 To whom did the men of Cyprus and Cyrene preach in Antioch?

- *the Grecians*

22 Who was sent to Antioch?

- *Barnabas*

23 What did Barnabas see at Antioch that made him glad?

- *the grace of God*

23 What did Barnabas exhort the believers to do with purpose of heart at Antioch?

- *cleave unto the Lord*

24 What type of man was Barnabas?

- *a good man, full of the Holy Spirit and of faith*

25 Where did Barnabas go to find Saul after he had exhorted them at Antioch?

- *Tarsus*

26 How long did Barnabas and Saul assemble with the church in Antioch teaching and preaching?

- *a whole year*

26 What name were the disciples first called at Antioch?

- *Christians*

28 What was the message of the prophet Agabus?

- *there should be great dearth throughout all the world*

28 When was the prophecy of Agabus fulfilled?

- *in the days of Claudius Caesar*

ACTS 12

1 Who killed James, the brother of John?

- *Herod the king*

3 During which feast was Peter imprisoned by Herod?

- *the days of unleavened bread*

4 When did Herod intend to bring Peter forth to the people?

- *after Easter*

4 How many quaternions of soldiers was Peter delivered to keep him?

- *four*

5 What did the church do for Peter when he was in prison?

- *unceasing prayer was made unto God for him*

7 How did Peter get out of prison?

- *the angel of the Lord delivered him*

8 What did the angel tell Peter to do?

- *gird thyself, put on sandals, cast garments about thee and follow me*

9 When Peter was delivered from out of the prison, what did he think was happening?

- *he thought he saw a vision*

12 What were the people in John Mark's house doing, when Peter came?

- *praying*

12 What was John Mark's mother's name?

- *Mary*

13 Who came to the door when Peter arrived at Mary's house?

- *Rhoda*

15 What did those in Mary's house say when Peter was standing without?

- *it is his angel*

16 How did the people feel when they saw Peter?

- *astonished*

19 What happened to the prison guards when Peter could not be found?

- *they were put to death*

22 When the people heard Herod, what did they shout?

- *it is the voice of a god, and not of a man*

23 How did Herod die?

- *the angel of the Lord smote him, and he was eaten of worms*

23 Why did God smite Herod?- because he gave not God the glory

ACTS 13

- *May 4*

November 3

1 Who in the church had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch?

- *Manaen*

2 Who did the Holy Spirit say to separate for the work?

- *Barnabas and Saul*

3 The ministers at Antioch sent Saul and Barnabas on their first preaching journey after they had done what together?

- *fasted, prayed, laid hands on them*

5 Who was ministering with Barnabas and Saul on the island of Cyprus?

- *John Mark Acts 12:12, 25*

6 On what island did they find the false prophet Barjesus?

- *Paphos*

7 What did the deputy of the country, Sergius Paulus, want of Barnabas and Saul?

- *to hear the word of God*

7 What type of man was Sergius Paulus?

- *a prudent man who desired to hear the word of God*

8 What does Elymas mean by interpretation?

- *the sorcerer*

8 Research: What sorcerer was previously converted?

- *Simon Acts 8:9-13*

10 In this passage, what other expressions does Paul use for "child of the devil"?

- *enemy of all righteousness, full of all subtilty and mischief*

11 What happened as a result of the hand of the Lord being upon Elymas?

- *he was made blind*

11 Who, like Elymas, had been blind for a season?

- *Saul Acts 9:8-9,17*

12 What effect did the blinding of the sorcerer have on Sergius Paulus?

- *he believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord*

13 From what place did John part company with Paul and return to Jerusalem?

- *Perga in Pamphylia*

14 Where did Paul and Barnabas typically go when they first arrived in a city? v5

- *to the synagogue of the Jews Acts 14:1*

19 Research: What seven nations had the Lord destroyed in the land of Chanaan?.

- *Hittites, Girgashites, Amorites, Canaanites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites Deu 7:1*

20 How many years did Israel have judges?

- *about four hundred and fifty years, until Samuel the prophet*

21 How many years was Saul given to Israel as a king?

- *forty years*

22 Of whose seed has God raised a Saviour unto Israel? v23

- *David's seed*

26 To whom is the word of salvation sent?

- *children of Abraham, whosoever feareth God*

27 What was read every sabbath day at Jerusalem?

- *the book of the prophets*

28 What cause of death did they find in Jesus?

- *they found no cause of death in him*

29 Research: Who took Jesus down from the tree and laid him in a sepulchre?

- *Joseph of Arimathaea and Nicodemus Joh 19:38-40*

30 Who did Paul say raised Jesus from the dead?

- *God*

35 In death, compare what Paul said about David with what he said about Jesus? v36

- *David fell on sleep and saw corruption; Jesus saw no corruption - v37*

37 Research: The Old Testament verses quoted by Paul to show that Christ was to be the first begotten son was not to see corruption.

- *Psa 2:7; 16:10*

39 Who are justified from all things by Jesus?

- *all that believe*

41 Research: Where in the Old Testament did the prophets speak of, "a work which ye shall in no wise believe"?

- *Habakkuk 1:5*

43 When the congregation was broken up, who followed Paul and Barnabas?

- *many of the Jews and religious proselytes*

44 The next sabbath day, who came to hear the word of God?

- *almost the whole city together*

45 When the Jews saw the whole city gathered to hear the word of God, what was their envious reaction?

- contradicted and blasphemed Paul

46 When the Jews saw the whole city gathered to hear the word of God, they reacted with envy and opposition. How did this affect Paul and Barnabas?

- it gave them courage to turn to the Gentiles

46 What was to be spoken first to the Jews?

- the word of God

46 By putting the word of God from them, what judgment were the Jews passing on themselves?

- judged themselves unworthy of everlasting life

47 What commandment had the Lord given Paul and Barnabas concerning the Gentiles?

- to be a light of the Gentiles, salvation unto the ends of the earth

48 Who among the Gentiles believed?

- as many as were ordained to eternal life

49 What should we glorify and publish as the Gentiles did? v48

- the word of the Lord

50 What further action did the Jews take against Paul and Barnabas?

- they persecuted and expelled them from the city

51 What did Paul and Barnabas do against the Jews when they were expelled from Antioch?

- shook the dust off their feet

52 How did the disciples react to what happened in Antioch? v51

- they were filled with joy and the Holy Spirit

ACTS 14

- May 5

November 4

2 What did the unbelieving Jews do to the Gentiles in Iconium?

- stirred them up and evil affected their minds against the brethren

3 How did the Lord give testimony unto the Word they preached?

- he granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands.

5 Why did Paul and Barnabas flee from Iconium?

- the Jews and Gentiles were about to stone them

8 What did Paul perceive about the crippled man at Lystra?

- that he had faith to be healed

9 Research: How did the crippled man acquire this faith?

- he heard Paul speak; Rom 10:14, 17

11 What affect did Paul's healing of the impotent man have on the men of Lystra?

- they called them gods and set about to worship them

15 Research: Who at Caesarea had the people called a god? What happened to that person and why?

- Herod was smote by an angel of God, because he gave not God the glory. Acts 12:21-23

16 What do nations do when they do not follow God?

- walk in their own ways

17 In what way does God show that He exists?

- gives rain from heaven and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness

19 What miracle happened at Lystra besides the healing of the lame man? v20

- Paul was stoned and left for dead but rose up and came into the city

22 What did Paul and Barnabas say was going to happen before we are able to enter the Kingdom of God?

- we must suffer much tribulation

23 Before Paul and Barnabas commended the disciples to the Lord, what did they do?

- ordained them elders in every church and prayed with fasting

27 When Paul and Barnabas came again to Antioch what did they do?

- rehearsed what was done in cities and how God accepted Gentiles

ACTS 15

2 Why did Paul, Barnabas and others go up to Jerusalem to consult with the apostles? v1

- certain men from Judea taught circumcision essential to salvation

3 What areas did Paul and Barnabas pass through on their way to Jerusalem?

- Phenice and Samaria

4 Who received Paul and Barnabas when they came to Jerusalem?

- the church, the apostles and elders

5 What sect of the Jews supported the belief of salvation through circumcision?

- the Pharisees

8 Research: What was God's witness to the Gentiles prior to giving them the Holy Spirit? .

- Acts 14:17

9 How are our hearts purified?

- by faith

11 How did Peter say we shall be saved?

- through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ

14 What is the purpose of God's calling to the Gentiles?

- to take out a people for His name

16 What will be done in the future by God after the Gentiles are called?

- build again the tabernacle of David

16 Research: From which of the prophets does James quote to support his view of God's purpose?

- Amos 9:11-12

21 Where was Moses preached?

- in the synagogue every sabbath day in every city

22 Where were Paul and Barnabas and other chief men sent?

- Antioch

26 What did Paul and Barnabas do for the name of the Lord Jesus Christ?

- hazarded their lives

27 Why were Judas and Silas sent?

- to tell them the same things by mouth

29 Name four things the Gentiles were commanded to abstain from?

- meats offered to idols, blood, things strangled, fornication

31 What did those at Antioch do when the epistle was read?

- rejoiced for the consolation (exhortation)

36 After an extended preaching effort in Antioch, what did Paul suggest to Barnabas?

- Let us go again and visit our brethren in every city and see how they do.

39 Why did Paul and Barnabas separate?

- they couldn't agree about taking John Mark on the journey

39 Research: Find a verse in a letter Paul wrote showing that he had changed his mind about John Mark

- 2Tim 4:11

39 Where did Barnabas and John Mark go when they left Paul?

- Cyprus

40 Who did Paul take with him when he left Barnabas?

- Silas

ACTS 16

- May 6

November 5

1 Who did Paul meet in Lystra and Derbe?

- Timotheus, a disciple

1 What nationality was the mother of Timotheus?

- she was a Jewess

3 Why did Paul circumcise Timotheus?

- because of the Jews, for they knew his father was a Greek

4 As they passed through the cities, what did Paul and Timotheus deliver?

- the decrees that were ordained of the apostles and elders at Jerusalem

6 Where were Paul and his helpers forbidden by the Holy Spirit to preach the word?

- in Asia

9 Why did Paul go to Macedonia?

- in a vision a man of Macedonia prayed him to come and help them

10 What were the apostles assured of by the vision?

- that the Lord called them to preach the gospel in Macedonia

12 What is the chief city of Macedonia?

- *Philippi*

13 Philippi was a chief city and a Roman colony. What clue is there that there may not have been a synagogue in this city?

- *no mention is made of going to the synagogue which was Paul's practice*

14 Who listened to Paul's preaching in Philippi?

- *Lydia and her household*

14 What did Lydia sell?

- *purple (cloth)*

16 Where were they going when they met the damsel with a spirit of divination?

- *to prayer*

18 How long did the damsel with the spirit of divination follow Paul?

- *many days*

20 Research: What was the complaint the men had who took Paul before the rulers? v21

- *taught customs not lawful for Romans to receive and observe*

23 What did they do to Paul and Silas before throwing them into prison?

- *many stripes were laid upon them*

24 What did the jailer do to ensure they were kept safely?

- *thrust them into the inner prison and fastened their feet fast in stocks*

25 Though beaten and in danger of losing their lives, what did Paul and Silas' do in prison?

- *prayed and sang praises unto God*

26 How were Paul and Silas freed from prison?

- *an earthquake, the doors were opened and their hands were freed*

27 Why was the keeper of the prison going to kill himself?

- *he supposed the prisoners had all fled*

30 What did the guard say when he found the prisoners still there?

- *What must I do to be saved?*

31 What did Paul and Silas tell the prison guard when he asked what he must do to be saved?

- *believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*

32 What was the prison guard's reaction after hearing the word of the Lord? v33

- *he washed their stripes, and was baptized, with his household*

34 And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat before them, and _____, believing in God with all his

house.

- *rejoiced*

35 Who sent word to the jailer to let Paul and Silas go free?

- *the magistrates sent the sergeants*

38 Why were the magistrates in fear when they received Paul and Silas' reply?

- *they heard that they were Romans*

40 Where did Paul and Silas go after they left the prison?

- *Lydia's house*

40 When did Paul and Silas leave Lydia's house?

- *when they had seen the brethren and comforted them*

ACTS 17

2 At Thessalonica, what did Paul do on three consecutive sabbaths in the synagogue?

- *he reasoned with them out of the scriptures preaching Christ*

3 What was Paul's message to the Jews concerning Christ?

- *that Christ must needs have suffered and risen again...*

3 Research: Why must Christ needs have suffered?

- *to put away sin; appointed unto men once to die Heb 9:26; 1Pe 4:1*

4 Who believed and consorted with Paul?

- *a great multitude of devout Greeks and chief women not a few*

5 What did the unbelieving Jews do in Thessalonica?

- *set all the city in an uproar*

5 Whose house was assaulted?

- *the house of Jason*

7 What story was being spread of Paul and Silas?

- *these all do contrary to decrees of Caesar, saying another king, one Jesus*

11 Why were the Bereans more noble than those of Thessalonica?

- *received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so*

12 What resulted from the Bereans' daily Bible reading and study?

- *Therefore many of them believed*

13 Who put an end to Paul's preaching in Berea?

- *the unbelieving Jews from Thessalonica*

16 What stirred Paul up in Athens?

- *the city was wholly given to idolatry*

18 Why did some at Athens say Paul seemed to be a setter forth of strange gods?

- *because he preached unto them Jesus and the resurrection*

19 Where was Paul requested to speak by certain philosophers?

- *at the Areopagus*

21 Who were said to be spending time in nothing else but telling or hearing some new thing?

- *Athenians and strangers which were there*

31 What assurance has God given that he will judge the world in righteousness?

- *by raising from the dead the man he hath ordained to be judge*

31 Research: Who spoke previously of Jesus being Judge of quick and dead?

- *Peter when speaking to Cornelius Acts 10:42*

32 When Paul told the people on Mars' hill about the resurrection of the dead, what three reactions did he receive?

- *some mocked, others said we will hear thee again, some believed*

34 Name two people at Athens who believed?

- *Dionysius and Damaris*

ACTS 18

- *May 7*

November 6

2 Who commanded all Jews to depart from Rome?

- *Claudius*

2 What husband and wife team proved great companions of Paul in Corinth?

- *Aquila and Priscilla*

2 Where was Aquila born?

- *Pontus*

3 What occupation did Paul share with Priscilla and Aquila?

- *tentmakers*

4 Where was Paul every sabbath and what was he doing?

- *in the synagogue, reasoning and persuading Jews and Greeks*

5 When Silas and Timotheus came, what did Paul, pressed in the spirit, testify to the Jews?

- *that Jesus was Christ*

6 What did the Jews do when they heard that Jesus was Christ?

- *oppose themselves and blaspheme*

6 Paul shook his raiment and said from henceforth he was going where?

- *unto the Gentiles*

7 Who worshipped God and owned a house that joined hard to the synagogue?

- *Justus*

8 Who was the chief ruler of the synagogue that believed?

- *Crispus*

8 What did the Corinthians do when they heard and believed?

- *they were baptized*

9 When and how did the Lord speak to Paul?

- *in the night by a vision*

9 Why did the Lord encourage Paul to speak and hold not his peace?

- *for I have much people in this city*

11 How long did Paul continue teaching the word of God at Corinth?

- *a year and six months*

13 When the Jews made insurrection against Paul and brought him to the judgment seat, what was the charge?

- he was persuading men to worship God contrary to the law

17 Research: Where was Sosthenes later referred to as a brother by Paul?

- 1Co 1:1

19 When Paul came to Ephesus, what did he do in the synagogue?

- reasoned with the Jews

20 Why did Paul not tarry at Ephesus any longer? v21

- because he had to keep a feast in Jerusalem

22 What did Paul do at Caesarea?

- he saluted the church

24 What was Apollos mighty in?

- the scriptures

25 What word describes the spirit of Apollos?

- fervent

25 Why did Aquila and Priscilla instruct Apollos more perfectly in the way of God?

- because he knew only the baptism of John

28 What did Apollos use to convince and shew the Jews at Achaia that Jesus was Christ?

- the Scriptures

ACTS 19

1 What did Paul find in Ephesus?

- certain disciples

4 What distinction does Paul make between the baptism of John and baptism into Christ?

- Christ's baptism added to repentance belief in Jesus

6 What occurred when the disciples were baptized in the name of Jesus at Ephesus and Paul laid his hands on them?

- the Holy Spirit came on them with gifts of tongues and prophecies

8 On what subject did Paul speak boldly at Ephesus?

- the things concerning the kingdom of God

8 How long did Paul speak of the kingdom of God in the synagogue at Ephesus?

- three months

10 How long did Paul teach in the school of Tyrannus? v9

- two years

11 Who wrought special miracles at Ephesus?

- God by the hands of Paul

14 Who was the chief priest whose seven sons tried to drive out evil spirits?

- Sceva

15 What did the man prevailing against the exorcists say?

- Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are you?

16 What did the seven sons of Sceva do after being attacked by the possessed man?

- fled out of the house naked and wounded

18 What did the Greek and Jewish believers do following the incident with the Jewish exorcists?

- confessed and shewed their deeds

19 What was the value of the books burned by them that had used curious arts?

- 50,000 pieces of silver

22 Who ministered unto Paul?

- Timotheus and Erastus

25 How would Paul's preaching about idols being no gods affect Demetrius and the silversmiths? v27

- they would lose their wealth, their craft was in danger.

26 Research: What Psalm supports Paul's teaching "they be no gods which are made with hands"?

- Psa 115

29 Which of Paul's companions were caught by the crowd and rushed into the theatre?

- Gaius and Aristarchus

31 Who desired that Paul not adventure himself into the theatre?

- certain of the chief of Asia who were his friends

34 What did the crowd cry out in the theatre for two hours?

- Great is Diana of the Ephesians

35 Where did Diana supposedly fall from?

- Jupiter

37 What defence did the town clerk make for Paul and his companions?

- they are neither robbers of churches nor yet blasphemers of your goddess

39 Where did the town clerk tell Demetrius and the silversmiths to settle their disputes?

- a lawful assembly

40 What were the Ephesians in danger of?

- to be called in question for this day's uproar

ACTS 20

- May 8

November 7

1 After the uproar was ceased what did Paul do before he departed?

- called unto him the disciples and embraced them

2 What did Paul do in parts of Macedonia before going to Greece?

- gave much exhortation

3 Why did Paul and his companions return through Macedonia rather than sail into Syria?

- the Jews laid wait for him as he was about to sail

4 Who was the Berean accompanying Paul into Asia?

- Sopater

4 Who came from Derbe?

- Gaius

7 Which day of the week did the disciples come together to break bread in Troas?

- upon the first day of the week

7 Research: What other verse in the New Testament suggests that the first day was the usual day to break bread?

- 1 Cor 16:2

9 Who fell from a window as he sat listening to Paul?

- Eutychus

11 How long did Paul talk in the upper chamber at Troas?

- till break of day

13 Where did Paul go to by foot?

- Assos

16 When did Paul want to be at Jerusalem?

- the day of Pentecost

19 What did Paul say he served the Lord with in Asia?

- humility of mind, many tears, temptations which befell him...

20 Besides publicly, how had Paul taught the Ephesians?

- from house to house

21 What did Paul testify both to the Jews and also to the Greeks?

- repentance toward God and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ; see also 19:4

23 Though determined to go to Jerusalem, what did Paul know would await him there?

- bonds and afflictions

24 What frame of mind assisted Paul in finishing his course with joy?

- bonds and afflictions didn't move him; didn't count his life dear

24 What ministry had Paul received of the Lord Jesus?

- to testify the gospel of the grace of God

25 What did Paul preach among the people?

- the kingdom of God

27 What had Paul not shunned to declare unto the Ephesians?

- all the counsel of God

28 What was the role of ecclesial elders? v17

- take heed to themselves and all the flock ... to feed the church of God

28 Research: With what had the church of God been purchased?

- his (Christ's) own blood

29 Research: What did Paul warn the Ephesians about? -v28-31

- great falling away from the truth, from within and out; see 1Ti 4:1-4

31 How many years does Paul say he spent with the elders at Ephesus, warning them night and day with tears?

- three years

32 What is the word of God's grace able to do?

- build you up and give you an inheritance and give you an inheritance among all them that are sanctified

33 Name 3 things Paul did not covet.

- *silver, gold, apparel*

34 How did Paul pay for the things he needed in life?

- *by working with his own hands*

34 Whose necessities did Paul take care of besides his own?

- *them that were with him*

35 How should we support the weak?

- *by labouring with our own hands*

35 What does Paul say Jesus said about giving?

- *it is more blessed to give than to receive*

38 What did the people sorrow most for?

- *the words which Paul spake, that they should see his face no more*

ACTS 21

- *May 9*

November 8

3 Where did the ship unload her burden?

- *Tyre*

4 Upon finding disciples at Tyre, how long did Paul and his company stay with them?

- *seven days*

5 Who was at the seashore to send Paul on his way from Tyre?

- *all the disciples with wives and children*

5 Before leaving Tyre, what did they all do together?

- *kneeled down on the shore and prayed*

7 After leaving Tyre, in what city did they find brethren and stay with them one day?

- *Ptolemais*

8 Research: Besides being one of the seven, where have we heard of Philip the evangelist before?

- *preaching to the Ethiopian eunuch 8:26*

9 How many virgin daughters that prophesied did Philip have?

- *four*

11 What did the prophet Agabus use to bind his own hands and feet?

- *Paul's girdle*

11 What was the content of Agabus' prophecy?

- *the Jews at Jerusalem would bind Paul and deliver him to the Gentiles*

11 Who had been bound and delivered into the hands of the Gentiles previously?

- *the Lord Jesus*

13 Besides being bound, what did Paul say he was ready to do for the name of the Lord Jesus?

- *die at Jerusalem*

17 How did the brethren at Jerusalem receive Paul?

- *gladly*

18 Who did Paul go in unto at Jerusalem?

- *James and all the elders were present*

21 What did they say Paul was teaching the Jews who were among the Gentiles?

- *to forsake Moses, not to circumcise their children, nor walk after the customs*

24 What did James and the elders at Jerusalem request Paul to do?

- *purify himself with the four men taking a vow*

24 What was their reasoning in asking Paul to take this vow?

- *that all may know that Paul walked orderly and kept the law*

25 What had they written and told the Gentiles to observe? .

- *keep from things offered to idols, blood, strangled, fornication 15:29*

26 Research: Under the law of Moses, what was the name of this law?

- *the law of the Nazarite Num 6:13-21*

27 Where were the Jews from who stirred up the people against Paul after he had purified himself?

- *Asia*

28 What three things did the Asians cry out that Paul taught against?

- *the people, the law, the temple*

29 Who was the Ephesian, the Jews supposed Paul had brought into the temple?

- *Trophimus*

30 What did the people do because of Paul's actions in the temple?

- *drew Paul out of the temple to kill him*

32 Who rescued Paul as they went about to kill him?

- *the chief captain and his soldiers*

33 What did the chief captain do to Paul?

- *bound him with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done*

38 What man did the chief captain think Paul was?

- *that Egyptian who led 4,000 murderers into the wilderness*

39 Who did Paul say he was when asked by the chief captain?

- *a Jew of Tarsus, a citizen of no mean city*

40 Where did Paul stand when he spoke to the crowd? v37

- *the stairs of the castle*

ACTS 22

1 What was the purpose of Paul's speech unto the people?

- *his defence*

2 What caused the people to keep the more silence?

- *when they heard that he spake in the Hebrew tongue to them*

3 Who was Paul's teacher when he was in school in Jerusalem?

- *Gamaliel*

4 Before his conversion, what had Paul done about "this way"?

- *persecuted unto the death*

5 Where was Paul going when Jesus spoke to him?

- *Damascus*

5 Why was Paul going to Damascus?

- *to bring those bound unto Jerusalem to be punished*

9 What did the people with Paul see and hear on the road to Damascus?

- *saw the light, heard not the voice*

9 Research: Explain the apparent contradiction in comparing this verse (heard not the voice) with 9:7 (heard a voice)?

- *Hint Mat 13:13*

11 Why couldn't Paul see as he came into Damascus?

- *for the glory of that light*

12 What did Paul emphasize about Ananias?

- *a devout man according to the law, good report of all the Jews*

14 What did Ananias call the risen Christ?

- *that Just One*

16 What did Ananias command Paul to do?

- *Arise be baptized wash away thy sins, calling on the name of Jesus*

18 Why was Paul to leave Jerusalem quickly?

- *they would not receive his testimony concerning Christ*

20 What was Paul doing while Stephen was being stoned?

- *consenting unto his death 8:1*

23 In condemning Paul, what actions did the people take?

- *cried out, cast off their clothes, threw dust into the air*

25 Why did the centurion not scourge Paul?

- *Paul stated he was a Roman and uncondemned*

28 Name two ways to become a Roman citizen?

- *pay a great sum of money; or be born free*

29 Why was the chief captain afraid?

- *Paul was a Roman and he had bound him*

30 How did the chief captain find out for certain wherefore Paul was accused of the Jews? 23:28

- *set him before their council*

ACTS 23

- *May 10*

November 9

1 What was Paul's opening explanation to the council of how he had lived before God?

- *in all good conscience*

2 Who was the high priest that commanded Paul to be smote on the mouth?

- *Ananias*

3 Research: How did Paul show that he knew the Mosaic Law?

- *he quoted from it: "commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law" Lev 19:35*

6 Who did Paul say he was the son of?

- *a Pharisee*

7 Why did Paul's statement about resurrection cause dissension among the council?

- *the council was composed of Pharisees and Sadducees, who disagreed on resurrection*

8 What three things do the Sadducees deny?

- *resurrection, angel, spirit*

10 Why did the chief captain rescue Paul?

- *he feared lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces*

11 Where had Paul testified of the Lord and where would he bear witness of him?

- *Jerusalem, Rome*

13 How many Jews banded themselves together against Paul?

- *more than forty*

14 What was the great curse Paul's enemies bound themselves under?

- *that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul*

16 Who told Paul and the chief captain about the plot?

- *Paul's sister's son (his nephew)*

17 Who brought Paul's nephew to the chief captain?

- *one of the centurions*

19 Where did the chief captain take Paul's nephew by the hand to talk to him?

- *aside privately*

22 Research: What was the chief captain's name? v26

- *Claudius Lysias*

23 What was the total number of the escort that took Paul to Caesarea by night?

- *470 (200 soldiers, 70 horsemen, 200 spearmen)*

24 Who was the governor Paul was taken to see?

- *Felix*

27 Why did Claudius Lysias come with an army and rescue Paul? v26

- *having understood that he was a Roman citizen*

31 Where did soldiers take Paul?

- *Antipatris*

32 Where did the soldiers go after they left Paul with the horsemen?

- *to the castle (at Jerusalem)*

34 Of what province was Paul?

- *Cilicia*

35 Where was Paul kept until his accusers came?

- *Herod's judgment hall at Caesarea*

ACTS 24

1 Who did Ananias and the Jewish Council bring to Caesarea to speak against Paul before the governor Felix?

- *Tertullus*

1 Of what occupation was Tertullus?

- *orator*

2 What did Tertullus say the Jews enjoyed at the hand of Felix?

- *great quietness*

5 What type of fellow did Tertullus inform the governor he had found Paul to be?

- *a pestilent fellow and a mover of sedition*

5 What sect did Tertullus say Paul was a ringleader of?

- *the sect of the Nazarenes*

5 Research - Who was called a Nazarene?

- *Jesus Mat 2:23*

10 What did Paul know Felix had been for many years?

- *a judge*

11 How many days had it been since Paul went up to Jerusalem to worship?

- *twelve*

14 What does Paul believe?

- *all things which are written in the law and in the prophets*

15 What hope did Paul have toward God which his accusers also allowed?

- *there shall be a resurrection of the dead both the just and unjust*

15 Research: What Old Testament prophets is Paul alluding to about resurrection?

- *Daniel and Hosea Dan 12:2; Hos 13:14*

15 Research: Where is the resurrection from the dead mentioned by Jesus?

-

16 What does Paul exercise himself to have which would be good exercise for us?

- *a conscience void of offence toward God and men; see 1Tim 4:8.*

18 Who found Paul purified in the temple?

- *certain Jews from Asia*

22 Of what did Felix have a more perfect knowledge?

- *that way*

22 What is meant by that way? v14

- *after the way ... worship I the God of my fathers*

23 Who was allowed to minister to Paul while waiting for Lysias to come down to Caesarea?

- *his acquaintance (the brothers and sisters); see also Mat 25:37-40*

24 Who called for Paul and heard him concerning the faith in Christ?

- *the governor Felix and his wife Drusilla*

24 What nationality was Drusilla, Felix's wife?

- *Jewess*

25 What matters did Paul discuss with the governor and his wife?

- *righteousness, temperance and judgment to come*

25 What did Paul's reasoning with Felix about faith in Christ make Felix do?

- *tremble*

26 Why did Felix continue to commune with Paul?

- *he hoped Paul might give him money to loose him*

27 Who replaced Felix as governor in Caesarea?

- *Porcius Festus*

27 Why did Felix leave Paul in prison?

- *to shew the Jews a pleasure*

ACTS 25

- *May 11*

November 10

2 Who informed Festus against Paul, when he ascended from Caesarea to Jerusalem?

- *the high priest and chief of the Jews*

3 Why did the Jews want Festus to send Paul to Jerusalem?

- *so they could ambush him and kill him*

7 What difficulty did the Jews have in convicting Paul at Caesarea?

- *they could not prove their complaint*

8 Against what three things did Paul say he had committed no offence?

- *the law of the Jews, the temple, Caesar*

9 Where did Festus want Paul to go to be judged?

- *up to Jerusalem*

10 Where did Paul say he ought to be judged?

- *at Caesar's judgment seat*

13 Who was with King Agrippa when he came unto Caesarea to salute Festus?

- *Bernice*

16 What was the manner of the Romans, before delivering a man to die?

- *let the accused answer before the accusers*

19 What did Festus tell King Agrippa was the main accusation against Paul?

- *saying that Jesus was alive*

21 Who had Paul appealed unto?

- *Augustus Caesar*

23 Who else, besides Agrippa and Bernice, came to Paul's hearing?

- *the chief captains and principal men of the city of Caesarea*

27 Why did Festus have Paul brought before King Agrippa?

- *unreasonable to send a prisoner and not signify crimes laid against him*

ACTS 26

1 Who defended Paul before Agrippa?

- *no one, he was permitted to speak for himself*

3 In what was king Agrippa an expert?

- *all customs and questions of the Jews*

4 Who knew Paul's manner of life among his own nation at Jerusalem?

- *all the Jews*

5 What was Paul's "manner of life" at the first, among his own nation at Jerusalem?

- *lived a Pharisee after the straitest sect of the Jewish religion*

6 In his defence before King Agrippa, of what did Paul say he was being accused?

- hope in the promise of God made to our fathers

8 What did Agrippa think about God raising the dead?

- a thing incredible

10 What authorization was given to Paul by the chief priests against saints?

- imprisonment and death

11 How does Paul describe his feelings against believers before he was converted?

- exceedingly mad against them

13 How bright was the light from heaven?

- above the brightness of the sun

14 In what tongue did Christ speak to Paul as he went to Damascus?

- in the Hebrew tongue

16 Why did Jesus appear unto Paul?

- to make him a minister and a witness

16 Of what was Paul to be a minister and witness?

- those things which he had seen and that would appear unto him

18 Jesus sent Paul to the Gentiles to open what?

- their eyes

18 What would the Gentiles receive by turning to light and turning unto God?

- forgiveness of sins, inheritance

20 If we wish to receive forgiveness of sins and an inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith what should we do?

- repent, turn to God, do works meet for repentance

23 What had the prophets and Moses said about Christ?

- suffer and be first to rise from dead; shew light to people and to the Gentiles

23 Research: Name two outstanding Old Testament prophecies about Christ's suffering?

- Isa 53; Psa 22

24 What was Festus' estimation of Paul at this point?

- Paul, thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad.

25 What did Paul tell Festus he himself was speaking forth?

- words of truth and soberness

27 Who did Paul say Agrippa believed?

- the prophets

28 What was Agrippa's response to Paul's personal appeal?

- Almost thou persuadest me to be a Christian

ACTS 27

- May 12

November 11

2 How did Paul get to Rome?

- by ship

2 Who was the Thessalonian with Paul's company?

- Aristarchus

11 Although the centurion Julius treated Paul courteously, whom did he believe rather than Paul, when Paul admonished them?

- the master and owner of the ship

14 What is the name of the wind that finally wrecked the ship?

- Euroclydon

19 What was done the third day of the storm?

- cast out the tackling of the ship

20 Why was all hope that they should be saved taken away?

- neither sun nor stars and no small tempest lay on them

23 How did Paul know they would be cast on a certain island with no loss of life?

- an angel of God appeared to him

27 Where was the ship driven up and down in the 14th night?

- Adria

33 For how many days did the men in the ship fast?

- fourteen

35 Even on the doomed ship, in the midst of a raging storm, what did Paul do before he broke bread and began to eat?

- gave thanks to God in the presence of them all

36 What was an indication that the men on the ship believed Paul when he said, "there shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you"?

- *they ate food, and were of good cheer*

37 How many in total were in the ship?

- *two hundred, threescore and sixteen (276) souls*

38 How did they lighten the ship after they had eaten?

- *cast the wheat into the sea*

42 Why did the soldiers counsel to kill the prisoners?

- *lest any of them should swim out and escape*

43 Why did the centurion prevent the soldiers from killing the prisoners?

- *he wanted to save Paul*

ACTS 28

- *May 13*

November 12

1 What was the name of the island where they were cast?

- *Melita*

2 How did the people of Melita receive those shipwrecked in the cold and rain?

- *they showed them great kindness, kindled a fire for them*

4 How did the barbarians of Melita view Paul when they saw the venomous beast hang on his hand?

- *no doubt this man is a murderer*

6 How did they view Paul after he suffered no harm from the viper?

- *said that he was a god*

8 What did Paul do for the father of Publius the chief man of the island?

- *he prayed, laid his hands on him and healed him*

16 Where did Paul dwell when he arrived in Rome?

- *alone with a soldier*

17 Who did Paul call together just three days after he arrived in Rome?

- *the chief of the Jews*

20 What did Paul tell the Jews of Rome was the reason for him being in chains?

- *he was bound for the hope of Israel*

22 Why did the Jews want to hear what Paul had to say?

- *his sect was everywhere spoken against*

23 How did Paul persuade the Jews about Jesus?

- *out of the law of Moses and prophets*

26 Research: What Old Testament prophecy did Paul apply to those who did not believe? See also Eze 12:21; Jer 5:21.

- *Isaiah 6:9; see also Eze 12:21; Jer 5:21*

28 What did Paul have for the Jews that was now going to the Gentiles?

- *the salvation of God*

30 Who did Paul receive?

- *all that came in unto him*

31 What did Paul do during two years as prisoner?

- *preached the gospel of the kingdom of God and the name of Jesus*

- *tomorrow start Colossians*

ROMANS 1*- January 27**July 28***1 What was Paul separated unto?***- the gospel of God***2 How did God make his promises known?***- by his prophets in the holy scriptures***4 How was Jesus declared to be the Son of God with power?***- by his resurrection from the dead, and the spirit of holiness***6 Who did Paul address his letter to?****v7***- all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called to be saints***8 What good quality did the Romans have? To what extent?***- faith; is spoken of throughout the whole world***9 What did Paul do without ceasing?***- made mention of them, always in his prayers***9 For God is my _____ who I serve with my _____ in the _____ of his son.***- witness, spirit, gospel***11 Why did Paul long to see those in Rome?***- that he might impart some spiritual gift unto them***15 What was Paul ready to do at Rome?***- preach the gospel***16 For the gospel of Christ is the power of God unto salvation to _____***- everyone that believeth***17 What is revealed in the gospel of Christ?***- the righteousness of God***17 Who shall live by faith?***- the just***18 The wrath of God is revealed against what?***- all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men***20 What are the invisible things of God, which are clearly seen from creation?***- his eternal power and Godhead***21 Although they knew the truth and knew God, what did they do? v18***- glorified him not as God, neither were thankful***23 What did the fools change the glory of the uncorruptible God into?***- an image made like corruptible man, to birds, fourfooted beasts..***25 What did the fools change the truth into?***- a lie***25 Who do fools worship and serve more than the creator?***- the creature***26 What was the consequence of perverted worship? v25***- God gave them up to vile affections***28 Why did God give those who knew him over to a reprobate mind?***- they did not like to retain God in their knowledge***32 What is the judgment of God against them that commit evil?***- death***32 Who else is worthy of death?***- those that have pleasure in them that do evil***ROMANS 2****1 Why is judging another man inexcusable?***- you condemn yourself, for you do the same things***2 What is the judgment of God according to?***- truth***3 What will one that judges others not escape?***- the judgment of God***4 What leads us to repentance?***- the goodness of God***6 What is the righteous judgment of God? 1:17***- to render to every man according to his deeds***7 Who will be given eternal life?***- those who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory, honour, immortality and eternal life.***8 Who will receive indignation and wrath?***- the contentious who do not obey truth but unrighteousness*

9 What is in store for every man that doeth evil?

- *tribulation, anguish*

10 What is in store for every man that worketh good?

- *glory, honour, peace*

13 For not the hearers of the law are ____ before God, but the ____ of the law shall be justified.

- *just, doers*

15 Where should the law be written?

- *in our hearts*

15 What bears witness of the law written in their hearts?

- *their conscience and their thoughts*

16 By whom shall God judge the secrets of men?

- *Jesus Christ*

21 What is the double responsibility of a teacher?

- *teach another and thyself*

23 When is God dishonoured?

- *when we teach the law and break it*

26 When shall uncircumcision be counted for circumcision?

- *if one keeps the righteousness of the law*

29 What does an inward Jew receive?

- *praise of God*

ROMANS 3

- *January 28*

July 29

2 What advantage hath the Jew or what profit is there in circumcision? Why?

- *much every way ... unto them were committed the oracles of God*

3 Will unbelief make the faith of God without effect?

- *God forbid (no)*

4 Let God be ____, but every man a ____.

- *true, liar*

8 What is justice for those that say "let us do evil that good may come"?

- *damnation*

10 What four characteristics does no man possess? v11, 12

- *righteousness, understanding, seeking after God, doing good*

13 Their throat is an open ____.

- *sepulchre*

15 What are their feet swift to do?

- *shed blood*

18 There is no ____ of God before their eyes.

- *fear*

19 The law speaks so "that every mouth may be ____, and all the world may become ____ before God."

- *stopped, guilty*

20 No flesh shall be justified by what?

- *the deeds of the law*

20 What comes by the law?

- *the knowledge of sin*

21 Whose righteousness is manifested in Christ?

- *God's righteousness; see also 1:16-17; 2:5-6.*

22 Why is there no difference between Jew and Gentile? v23

- *All have sinned and come short of the glory of God*

26 Who is the justifier? Who will be justified?

- *God; those who believe in Jesus*

31 How is the law established?

- *Through faith*

ROMANS 4

3 How does scripture say Abraham was justified?

- *he believed God and it was counted unto him for righteousness*

4 How is the reward reckoned to him that worketh?

- *as a payment of debt*

7 How is this blessedness described by David?

- *iniquities are forgiven and sins are covered*

10 When was faith reckoned to Abraham for righteousness?

- *when he was uncircumcised*

13 What were Abraham and Christ to be heirs of?

- *the world Gal 2:26-29*

13 Through what means would Abraham and his seed receive the promise? 3:22

- *the righteousness of faith*

15 Where is there no transgression of the law?

- where there is no law

16 To whom is the promise to be the heir of the world sure, and who does it include? v13

- all the seed; which is that of the law, and that which is of the faith of Abraham

16 Who is the father of us all?

- Abraham

17 Research: What example is given which shows God calling those things which be not as though they were?

- he called Abraham the father of many nations before he had a son Gen 17:1-8

18 Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the _____ of many _____,

- father, nations

21 Of what was Abraham fully persuaded?

- that what God had promised, God was able also to perform

23 Research: Where was it written that righteousness was imputed to Abraham?

- Gen 15:4-6

24 What must be done to have the righteousness imputed to Abraham imputed to us?

- believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead

25 Jesus was delivered for our _____, and was raised again for our _____.

- offences, justification

ROMANS 5

- January 29

July 30

2 Being justified by faith, in what do we rejoice?

- the hope of the glory of God

3 What knowledge enables us to glory in tribulations?

- we know that tribulation worketh patience

4 What does experience work?

- hope

7 For whom would some even dare to die?

- a good man

8 How did God show his love for us even while we were sinners?

- Christ died for us

10 How are we reconciled to God?

- by the death of his son

11 What is another word for the reconciliation to God?

- the atonement

12 How did sin enter the world?

- by one man

14 Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to _____.

- Moses

17 How shall those who receive the gift of righteousness reign in life?

- by one, Jesus Christ

18 What brought judgment upon all men to condemnation?

- the offence of one

18 What brought the free gift upon all men?

- the righteousness of one

21 What reigns unto eternal life?

- grace through righteousness

ROMANS 6

1 Shall we continue in ____ that _____ may abound?

- sin, grace

4 When do we die with Christ?

- at baptism

4 as Christ was raised up from the dead by the _____ of the Father, even so we also should walk in _____ of life

- glory, newness

5 Some have been planted together in the likeness of Christ's death, what other similarity will they have with Christ?

- the likeness of his resurrection

6 Who is crucified with Christ at baptism?

- our old man

6 What is destroyed at baptism?

- the body of sin

9 What no longer has dominion over Christ?

- death

12 Where should you not let sin reign? v14

- *in your mortal body*

12 Research: Who was told by God "Thou shalt rule over sin" but succumbed?

- *Cain Gen 4:7-8*

17 What do we become after being made free from sin? v22

- *servants of righteousness; servants of God*

18 How were we made free from sin? v7, 17

- *He that is dead is freed from sin, obeyed from the heart that ...*

22 What is the final result of being made free from sin and becoming servants to God?

- *holiness and in the end, everlasting life*

23 But the _____ of God is _____ through Jesus Christ our Lord.

- *gift, eternal life*

23 Research: What are the main points in this chapter that show total immersion is assumed?

-

23 Research: How many times is it mentioned that we must die with Christ? Does this show that Christ died as our substitute or as our representative?

-

ROMANS 7

- *January 30*

July 31

3 What is a woman who is married to another man while her husband yet liveth called?

- *an adulteress*

4 What is our purpose in being married to Christ?

- *to bring forth fruit unto God*

6 We should serve in newness of spirit and not in the oldness of what?

- *the letter of the law*

10 For what reason was the commandment ordained?

- *for life*

10 What was the end result of the commandment?

- *death*

12 What three words does Paul use in describing the law and the commandment?

- *holy, just and good*

13 What happened to sin by the commandment?

- *it became exceeding sinful*

14 Research: Examine the character of the Old Testament king of whom these words were spoken: "thou hast sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the LORD".

- *1Ki 21*

17 Where does sin dwell? v20

- *in me*

21 What did Paul find when he tried to do good?

- *that evil was present with him*

23 Identify the two opponents at war?

- *the law of sin in my members warring against the law of my mind*

23 What brings us into captivity, from which we need deliverance? v24

- *the law of sin in my members, the body of this death*

25 What realization causes the apostle Paul to thank God through Jesus Christ?

- *that he is a wretched man in the body of death*

25 With the mind I serve the law of _____, but with the flesh the law of _____.

- *God, sin*

ROMANS 8

1 For whom is there no condemnation?

- *those in Christ Jesus who walk after the spirit*

2 What set Paul free from the law of sin and death?

- *the law of the spirit of life in Christ Jesus made him free*

3 What did Jesus condemn?

- *sin*

3 Where is sin?

- *in the flesh*

4 What can now be fulfilled in us?

- *the righteousness of the law 7:10*

6 What is the contrast between being carnally minded and spiritually minded?

- carnally minded = death; spiritually minded = life and peace

7 What cannot be subject to the law of God?

- the carnal mind

9 Now if any man have not the ____ of ____ he is none of his.

- Spirit, Christ

13 If ye, through the Spirit, do ____ the deeds of the ____, ye shall live.

- mortify, body

14 By what are the sons of God led?

- the Spirit of God

15 Although we have the spirit of adoption that we are children of God, when will the adoption be finalized?

v23

- at the redemption of our body; see also Act 13:33

17 We will be ____ with Christ if so be that we ____ with him.

- joint heirs, suffer

18 How did Paul compare his sufferings with the promised glory?

- not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed

19 For what does all creation earnestly wait?

- the manifestation of the sons of God

21 The creature will be delivered from the bondage of sin and death into what?

- the glorious liberty of the children of God

23 For what do those with the firstfruits of the spirit wait?

- the redemption of the body

24 For we are saved by ____. v20

- hope

25 How should we wait for that we see not?

- with patience

27 Who knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit?

- he that searcheth the hearts

28 For whom do all things work together for good?

- them that love God, them that are called according to his purpose

31 If God be ____, who can be ____

- for us, against us

34 Where is Christ now?

- even at the right hand of God

36 Research: How does verse 28 apply in the life of Christ, the lives of the apostles and in our lives?

37 How were they conquerors in all these things?

- through him that loved us

39 What can separate God's elect from the love of God which is in Christ Jesus? v35-39

- nothing

ROMANS 9

- January 31

August 1

2 In what mood is Paul as he begins this chapter?

- great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart

3 What would Paul gladly do for his brethren?

- be accursed from Christ (cut off)

6 For they are not all ____ which are of ____;

- Israel, Israel

8 Which children are not the children of God?

- the children of the flesh

8 Which children are counted for the seed?

- the children of promise

17 Who was raised up to shew God's power?

- Pharaoh

21 What power does the potter have over a lump of clay?

- to make one vessel unto honour and another unto dishonour

22 What are the vessels of wrath fitted to?

- destruction

23 What will God make known on the vessels of mercy?

- the riches of His glory

25 Which prophet said "I will call them my people which were not my people..."

- Osee (Hosea) Hos 2:23

27 Which prophet said "Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved:"?

- *Esaías (Isaiah) Isa 10:22,23*

29 If the Lord of Sabaoth had not left them a seed what would they have been like?

- *Sodoma (Sodom) and Gomorrha*

32 Why did Israel not attain to the law of righteousness?

- *they sought it not by faith but as it were by the works of the law*

32 Where did Israel stumble?

- *at that stumblingstone*

33 What was another wording given for the stumblingstone laid in Sion?

- *rock of offence*

33 whosoever believeth on him shall not be _____.

- *ashamed*

ROMANS 10

- *February 1*

August 2

1 What was Paul's heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel?

- *that they might be saved*

2 Why does Israel's zeal of God not save them? v3

- *it is not according to knowledge of God's righteousness*

3 What was Israel going about to establish?

- *their own righteousness*

9 What is necessary to be saved?

- *confessing the Lord Jesus, and that God raised him from the dead*

11 Who does scripture say will not be ashamed?

- *whosoever believeth on him*

14 Before they can call on him, what must they do?

- *believe*

15 What shall the preacher teach to develop faith? v17

- *the word of God, the gospel of peace*

16 Who said: "Lord, who hath believed our report?"

- *Isaiah*

18 Where did the word of God go? v17

- *into all the earth ... and unto the ends of the world*

19 By whom did Moses say that Israel would be provoked to jealousy and anger?

- *by them that are no people, by a foolish nation*

21 What does God say about Israel through Esaías?

- *they are a disobedient and gainsaying people*

ROMANS 11

2 Who hath God not cast away?

- *his people*

3 What hope had God provided Elias when he thought he was alone?

- *7000 men who had not bowed the knee to Baal.*

5 Even so then at this _____ time also there is a _____ according to the election of grace.

- *present, remnant*

8 What spirit had God given Israel? Explain.

- *the spirit of slumber, eyes that did not see and ears that did not hear*

11 What is come unto the Gentiles through the fall of Israel?

- *salvation*

14 Why did Paul want to provoke to emulation them which were his flesh?

- *he might save some of them*

15 Research: What does verse 15 mean?

-

16 if the _____ be holy, so are the _____.

- *root; branches*

17 Research: What is the root and fatness of the olive tree?

-

20 Why were the natural branches (Jews) broken off their own olive tree?

- *because of their unbelief*

20 Be not _____ but fear;

- *highminded*

22 Behold therefore the _____ and _____ of God:

- *goodness, severity*

23 When will Israel be grafted in?

- *when they believe God's word, and his Son see also Rom. 10:9*

25 Why do we know Israel's blindness is, in part, temporary?

- *it is only until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in*

26 Who shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob?

- *the deliverer that shall come out of Zion*

28 Why is Israel beloved?

- *for the fathers' sakes*

28 Research: Who does Paul mean by: the fathers

-

32 Why hath God concluded all men in unbelief?

- *that he might have mercy upon all men*

ROMANS 12

- *February 2*

August 3

1 How are our bodies to be presented, in sacrifice?

- *living, holy, acceptable*

2 What do Christ's brethren wish to prove?

- *that good, acceptable and perfect will of God*

2 And be not _____ to this world: but be ye _____ ...

- *conformed, transformed*

2 To be transformed, what must be renewed?

- *the mind*

3 How are we to think of ourselves?

- *not highly but soberly*

5 Although we are many, what are we in Christ?

- *one body*

5 Of what are we members?

- *one of another*

9 What is to be without dissimulation (pretence)?

- *love*

9 _____ that which is evil; _____ to that which is good.

- *abhor, cleave*

10 How are we to treat one another?

- *be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love*

11 What are we not to be slothful in?

- *business (zeal)*

14 What should be our reaction to persecution?

- *bless them and curse them not*

15 How are we to react to those who are rejoicing? weeping?

- *rejoice with them, weep with them*

16 Be not wise in _____.

- *your own conceits*

17 How are we to react to men who do us evil?

- *not to recompense evil for evil*

18 How are we to live as much as we can with all men?

- *peaceably*

19 _____ is mine; I will _____ saith the Lord.

- *Vengeance, repay*

20 How shall we treat an enemy that is hungry or thirsty?

- *feed and give him drink*

21 What is the main message of this chapter? v2

- *love others above self, overcome evil with good, and do the good, acceptable and perfect will of God*

ROMANS 13

- *February 3*

August 4

1 Why should we be subject to rulers, or enforcers of our time? v1-4

- *they are ordained of God*

1 There is no _____ but of ____.

- *power, God*

4 Research: Under the Law of Moses, whose duty was it to be the revenger of blood?

- *Num 35:19; Deu 19:11-13.*

7 What dues are we to render?

- *tribute, custom, fear, honour*

8 What should we owe men?

- *nothing but to love one another*

10 What does love not do?

- *work ill to his neighbour*

12 What armour are we to put on?

- *the armour of light*

13 How is a believer to walk?

- *honestly putting on the Lord Jesus Christ*
see also Gal 3:27.

ROMANS 14**1 What are we not to dispute over?**

- *doubtful things (personal opinions)*

3 let not him which eateth not _____ him that eateth: for God hath _____ him.

- *judge, received*

6 What is important about regarding a day or not regarding a day?

- *that we do it unto the Lord, and give thanks*

9 Christ died, rose and revived to what end?

- *that he might be Lord both of the dead and living*

10 By whom are we all to be judged?

- *Christ*

12 So then every one of us shall give account of _____ to God.

- *himself*

13 As well as judging one another, what should a brother never do?

- *put a stumbling block or an occasion to fall in his brother's way*

15 But if thy brother be grieved with thy meat, now walkest thou not _____.

- *charitably*

15 _____ not him with thy meat, for whom Christ ____.

- *Destroy, died*

17 For what is the Kingdom of God?

- *righteousness, peace and joy in the Holy Spirit*

19 What things are we to follow after?

- *things which make for peace, things wherewith one may edify another*

22 Happy is he that condemneth not _____ in that thing which he alloweth.

- *himself*

23 for whatsoever is not of _____ is _____

- *faith, sin*

23 Research: From chapter 14, who are we to judge?**ROMANS 15**

- *February 4*

August 5

1 We then that are strong are to please who?

- *our neighbour, for his good to edification*

2 Research: What is the meaning of edification? Look in both a dictionary and a concordance.

- *improve morally and spiritually; build; see also Mat 7:24*

3 What was Christ reproached (despised) for?

- *for edifying (doing what was best for) his neighbour*

4 What is provided for our learning?

- *things written aforetime (the scriptures)*

5 Whose example are we to follow in our thoughts and dealings with one another?

- *Christ Jesus*

6 That ye may with one _____ and one _____ glorify God ...

- *mind, mouth*

6 Who is God even the Father of?

- *our Lord Jesus Christ; see also John 10:36*

12 How many quotes from scripture does Paul give in support of Jesus ministry to the Gentiles? v9-12

- *four*

12 Who shall rise to reign over the Gentiles?

- *the root of Jesse*

14 What characteristics was Paul persuaded that the Romans had?

- *full of goodness, all knowledge and able to admonish one another*

16 What was Paul's ministry to the Gentiles?

- *he ministered the gospel of God to them*

16 What offering (sacrifice) did Paul hope would be acceptable? 12:1; 14:8

- *the offering up of the Gentiles*

18 What was the reason for the mighty signs and wonders wrought by Paul? v19

- *to make the Gentiles obedient*

20 Why did Paul not want to preach the gospel where Christ had been named?

- lest he should build upon another man's foundation

27 Why was it the Gentiles duty to minister unto the saints in Jerusalem in carnal things?

- they have been made partakers of their spiritual things

28 What did Paul have to do before he went by Rome into Spain? v26

- take the contribution to the poor saints in Jerusalem

32 That I may come unto you with joy by the ____ ____, and may with you be ____.

- will of God, refreshed

33 In chapter 15, Paul speaks of God as the God of what? v5,13,33

- patience, consolation, hope and peace

ROMANS 16

2 What had Phebe done for Paul and many others? What does this mean?

- succoured, one who helps in time of need

4 What had Priscilla and Aquila done for Paul?

- laid down their own necks

7 Name two of Paul's kinsmen and fellowprisoners who were of note among the apostles and were in Christ before Paul?

- Andronicus and Junia

12 What did Tryphena and Tryphosa labour in?

- the Lord

16 How were the brethren and sisters to salute one another?

- with a holy kiss

17 What do those that cause divisions serve? v18

- their own belly

17 What did Paul say to do about those who cause divisions and who have false doctrine?

- mark them and avoid them

19 What did Paul encourage the Romans to be wise in?

- that which is good

19 Research: What two attributes of the Romans were spoken of throughout the whole world? v19

- their obedience and faith

22 By whom was this epistle sent to the Romans?

- Phebe, a servant of the church at Cenchrea

22 Who wrote down the epistle to the Romans?

- Tertius

25 How is God able to stablish us?

- according to the gospel and preaching of Jesus Christ

25 Why has the mystery been revealed to all ages?

- for the obedience of faith

27 What was to be unto the only wise God?

- glory through Jesus Christ forever

- tomorrow start Mark

1 CORINTHIANS 1*- February 20**August 22***1 What does Paul mean by being "called"? v 2;***- out of darkness, to be saints, through the will of God, according to his purpose; see also 1Pe 2:9; Rom 8:28-30; 2Ti 1:9.***4 On behalf of the Corinthians, what did Paul thank God for always?***- for the grace of God which was given them by Jesus Christ***6 What was confirmed in the Corinthians?***- the testimony of Christ***8 How should we be found in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ?***- blameless***8 Research: What is "the day of our Lord Jesus Christ"? v7***- 2Th 1:7-10***9 By whom were we called into the fellowship of Jesus Christ?***- God***10 What did Paul beseech the Corinthians to do?***- all speak the same thing, that there be no divisions among them***10 In what two ways are we told to be perfectly joined together?***- mind and judgment***11 What was the contention about in Corinth? v 11-16***- by whom they had been baptized***13 How does Paul set them right about contending over who baptized them?***- they are all of Christ***17 What did Christ send Paul to do?***- preach the gospel***17 Research: What does Paul mean when he says, "lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect"?***-***19 What prophet does Paul quote when he says, "I will destroy the wisdom of the wise and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent"?***- Isaiah 29:14***20 What does Paul say about the wisdom of this world?***- God hath made foolish the wisdom of this world***22 Research: What do the Greeks (Gentiles) seek after? Compare with what Eve sought after Gen 3:6**
*- the wisdom of this world***23 Christ crucified is what to the Jews? To the Greeks?***- stumbling block unto the Jews and foolishness unto the Greeks***24 What is the power of God and the wisdom of God unto them which are called?***- Christ***26 What two kinds of men does Paul say not many are called?***- wise men after the flesh, mighty or noble***29 Why does God not choose many that are wise after the flesh, mighty or noble?***- so that no flesh should glory in his presence***30 God has made Christ our what?***- wisdom, righteousness, sanctification, redemption***31 What prophet writes, "He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord"?***- Jeremiah (9:23-24)***1 CORINTHIANS 2****1 What did Paul say his speech and preaching lacked? v1-4***- enticing words of man's wisdom***1 Rather, what was Paul's speech and preaching a declaration of?***- the testimony of God***2 Among the Corinthians, Paul was determined to know nothing but what?***- Jesus Christ and him crucified***3 And I was with you in _____, and in _____, and in much _____.***- weakness, fear, trembling***4 What was Paul's speech and preaching demonstrating?***- God's spirit and power (not man's enticing words)***4 In chapter 2 and the previous chapter, what is described as the power of God? v2-5***- Christ crucified; we are persecuted so we may respond like Jesus; 1:18,23-24; see also 2Co 4:7, 10-11, 17.*

5 As our faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, what should our faith stand in?

- *the power of God*

6 What will eventually happen to the wisdom and princes of this world?

- *they will come to nought*

7 What would have prevented the rulers of the Jewish world from crucifying Jesus?

- *if they had known the hidden wisdom of God*

10 What does the Spirit search?

- *all things, yea, the deep things of God*

12 What has God revealed to us by his Spirit? v9

- *things prepared for them that love him, things freely given us*

12 Research: Compare the things given to Abraham and the things prepared for Abraham with those given to us and those prepared for us?

-

13 How do we find out what God has revealed by his Holy Spirit?

- *comparing spiritual things with spiritual*

14 Why is it impossible for the natural man to know the things of the Spirit of God?

- *because they are spiritually discerned*

14 The natural man cannot receive the things of the Spirit of God because they are what unto him?

- *foolishness*

16 But we have the ____ of Christ, that might ____ us.

- *mind, instruct*

1 CORINTHIANS 3

- *February 21*

August 23

2 Why did Paul feed the Corinthians with milk instead of meat?

- *they were not able to bear it*

3 What does Paul say about the Corinthians?

- *they are carnal (flesh)*

3 Why is it said that the Corinthians were carnal and as babes?

- *there was among them envying, strife and divisions*

5 What did Paul say he and Apollos were?

- *ministers by whom the Corinthians believed*

6 Paul planted, Apollos watered, but who gave the increase?

- *God*

8 Every man shall receive his own ____ according to his own ____.

- *reward, labour*

10 God is the masterbuilder, but who does it say laid the foundation?

- *Paul*

11 What is the foundation that is laid?

- *Jesus Christ*

15 What happens to a man who's work gets burned?

- *he shall suffer loss, but be saved yet so as by fire*

15 Research: What is the meaning of verse 15?

16 Why is defiling the body not a good idea? v17

- *body temple of God; defile your temple, God will destroy you*

16 Paul tells them that they are the temple of God because of what?

- *because the spirit of God dwells in them*

16 Research: Paul says that we are the temple of God, in what ways are we the temple of God?

-

18 Why should a man that seems wise in this world become a fool?

- *that he may be wise*

19 What does Paul say about the wisdom of this world? v18-20

- *it is foolishness with God because it is vain*

21 What should no man glory in?

- *men*

22 all are ____; and ye are ____; and Christ is ____. v23

- *yours, Christ's, God's*

1 CORINTHIANS 4

- *February 22*

August 24

1 Research: What is the mystery of which Paul is speaking?

- *Christ in you, the hope of glory*

2 What is required of a steward?

- *that he be found faithful*

5 When shall every man have praise of God?

- *when the Lord comes*

5 What will the Lord bring to light and make manifest at his coming?

- *the hidden things of darkness; the counsels of the hearts*

6 What reason does Paul give that no one be puffed up "for one against another"? v7

- *whatever makes us differ from one another has been received from God*

9 How does Paul describe the apostles as seen by the world? v9-13

- *last, apt to death, a spectacle, fools, weak, despised, hungry ...*

12 What does Paul say the apostles do when reviled?

- *they bless*

14 Why did Paul write these things to the Corinthians? v9-13

- *not to shame them, but to warn them*

15 How does Paul say he has begotten the Corinthians?

- *in Christ Jesus through the gospel*

17 Who was Paul sending to the Corinthians to remind them of righteous ways?

- *Timotheus*

18 Research: What effect does being puffed up with pride have in our lives?

-

20 The kingdom of God is not in ____, but in ____.

- *word, power*

1 CORINTHIANS 5**3 Although Paul was absent from the Corinthians in body, how was he present with them?**

- *in spirit*

6 Research:: How does the phrase, "a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump." apply to us and our daily lives?**7 Research: What is Paul referring to when he says "Christ our passover is sacrificed for us"?**

- *Exo 12:3,21; Isa 53:6-8; Rom 8:3.*

8 What was Christ's sacrifice as? v7;

- *as of a lamb without blemish and without spot 1Pe 1:19*

8 Research: Compare leavened bread with unleavened bread

- *malice and wickedness / sincerity and truth - bread of affliction; see also Deu 16:3*

11 Who are they to avoid and not to have fellowship with (not to eat the feast)? v8

- *fornicators, covetous, idolater, railer, drunkard, extortioners*

11 What is the reason for disfellowshipping an immoral person?**1 CORINTHIANS 6**

- *February 23*

August 25

1 If we have a matter against another, whom should we go to law before?

- *the saints*

5 Who does Paul say should judge the things pertaining to this life? v6

- *a wise man among you*

7 There was utterly a fault among the Corinthians. What was it?

- *they went to law one with another*

7 Rather than go to law, what should brethren do?

- *take wrong, suffer yourselves to be defrauded*

9 Who does Paul say will not inherit the kingdom of God? v10

- *unrighteous, fornicators, idolaters, adulterers, effeminate ...*

11 How were the Corinthians cleansed from their offences? 1:30

- *they were washed, sanctified and justified in the name of the Lord Jesus*

12 Research: What does Paul mean when he says, "All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient"?

-

13 Meats for the belly and the belly for meats, but what will God do to both?

- *shall destroy both it and them*

13 What is the body for? v20

- *for the Lord; to glorify him*

15 Know ye not that your ____ are the members of ____?

- *bodies, Christ*

16 Research: What Old Testament reference is Paul quoting when he says, "for two, saith he shall be one flesh"?
- Gen 2:24

16 Who also quoted these words from Genesis? Where?
- Jesus Mat 19:5

18 What sin against our own body should we flee?
- fornication

19 Know ye not that your body is the _____ of the _____? v20; 1:9, 16
- temple, Holy Spirit

19 Research: What is the "Holy Spirit"?
- Hint: look up in a Concordance

20 Why is fornication wrong?
- we must glorify God in our own body and spirit which are God's

1 CORINTHIANS 7
- February 24 August 26

2 What does Paul say about the marriage relationship?
- to avoid fornication, let people marry

3 What are the husband and wife to render to each other?
- due benevolence

4 Who has control over a married person's body?
- their spouse

5 What were the husband and wife to be doing if they consented to being apart for a time?
- giving themselves to fasting and prayer

9 If they cannot contain, it is better to marry that to what?
- burn

10 What are the two options for a woman who has left her husband?
- remain unmarried; be reconciled to her husband

12 If a person came to a knowledge of the truth with an unbelieving mate, what should they do? v12-14, 20
- dwell with that person; let them not put the other away

14 Research: What does Paul mean when he says an unbelieving spouse is sanctified by their believing spouse?
-

15 What happens to the brother or sister if the unbelieving member departs?
- they are no longer under bondage

19 Paul says circumcision is nothing and uncircumcision is nothing. What is important?
- the keeping of the commandments of God

20 Let every man _____ in the same _____ wherein he was called.
- calling, abide

22 Whose servants are we to be?
- Christ's

23 Because the Corinthians were bought with a price what else were they to do? 6:20
- glorify God in their body and spirit which are God's

25 Why did Paul feel he could give judgment to the Corinthians?
- because he had obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithful

25 What did Paul say it was good for mankind to be?
- virgins

28 What can those that marry expect?
- trouble in the flesh

31 Research: What does Paul mean when he says, "the fashion of the world"?
-

31 What will happen to the fashion of this world?
- it passeth away; see 2Pe 3:6-7, 10-12

32 Why does Paul advise the unmarried and widows that it is good for them to remain that way?
- he ... careth for things that belong to the Lord; how he may please the Lord

32 Research: Is it better to be married or unmarried? Is Paul's advice being given for a specific situation? v26
-

34 What should we strive to be holy in?
- body and in spirit

35 What does Paul say was the purpose of staying single?
- that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction

39 What binds the wife to her husband?
- the law

39 Who is a widow at liberty to marry?

- *to whom she will; only in the Lord*

39 How long is the wife bound in marriage to her husband?

- *as long as her husband liveth*

1 CORINTHIANS 8

- *February 25*

August 27

1 Whereas charity edifieth, what can knowledge do to us?

- *puffs us up*

2 What does Paul say of a man that thinks that he knoweth any thing?

- *he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know*

3 How do we become known of God?

- *by loving God*

4 What does God say an idol is?

- *nothing*

7 What knowledge is not in every man? v6

- *there is one God, the Father, of whom are all things*

8 What commendeth us not to God?

- *meat for it matters not if we eat or eat not*

9 To whom can liberty become a stumblingblock?

- *the weak*

9 What is the reason for not eating food offered to idols?

- *lest we wound a weak conscience which knows not that idols are nothing*

12 If we sin against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, who do we sin against?

- *Christ*

13 Research: What basic principle is Paul teaching in this chapter?

1 CORINTHIANS 9

1 Am I not an _____, am I not _____? Have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? Are ye not my _____ in the Lord?

- *apostle, free, work*

2 What does Paul mean when he says that the Corinthians were the seal of his apostleship in the Lord? v 1

- *they were his work in the Lord*

6 What power did Paul and the other apostles not have that they may have wanted? v4-6

- *power to eat and drink; to have a wife; to forbear working*

8 What did Paul use to back up what he was saying as a man?

- *the law of Moses*

9 Research: The ox that treadeth the corn was not to be muzzled. Why? How does this concept apply to us?

- *God takes care for oxen, as he does for us*

10 For our sakes no doubt this is written: that he that ploweth, should plow in _____;

- *hope*

11 What was Paul questioning as to whether it was a great thing?

- *if after sowing spiritual things, they should reap carnal things*

14 What hath the Lord ordained about they which preach the gospel?

- *that they should live of the gospel*

15 For it were better for me to _____, than that any man should make my _____ void.

- *die, glorying*

17 Paul's reward was conditional in what way?

- *that he preach the gospel willingly*

18 Why does Paul, though entitled to support from the Corinthians, not take advantage of it?

- *God had commissioned him to preach, and he didn't abuse his power*

19 For though I be _____ from all men, yet have I made myself _____ unto all, that I might gain the more.

- *free, servant*

21 What law was Paul not without?

- *under law to God, law to Christ*

25 And every man that _____ for the mastery is _____ in all things.

- *striveth, temperate*

25 How is the gospel race superior to that which athletes run in?

- *the prize is an incorruptible crown*

26 How did Paul run his race?

- *not as uncertainly, not as one that beateth the air*

27 What does Paul bring into subjection so he will not be a castaway?
6:20; 7:34
- his body

1 CORINTHIANS 10

- February 26

August 28

2 In what were the people baptized unto Moses besides the sea?
- the cloud

3 Research: What was the spiritual meat their fathers ate? And the rock?
- Exo 16:15, 17:1-6; Num. 20:11; Joh 7:38; 19: 34

6 These people were examples to us that we should not lust after what?
- evil things

7 What three things do idolaters do?
- eat, drink and play

8 Research: To what incident is Paul referring when he speaks of twenty-three thousand dying in one day?
-

9 What happened when the Israelites tempted God?
- they were destroyed of serpents

10 Research: What caused the Israelites to sin? How is this similar to Paul's list of the sins in v7-10?
- unbelief; idolatry, sexual immorality, tempting Christ and murmuring; see also Jude 5; Heb 3:10-19

11 Why did Paul mention the wanderings of Israel and the failure of many of them to enter the promised land? v12
- to warn us, lest we fail like they did

12 What should we do if we think we stand?
- take heed lest we fall

13 What does Paul say about our temptations?
- every temptation is common to man, but God will make it bearable

14 Wherefore, my dearly _____, flee from _____.
- beloved, idolatry

16 How do we have fellowship with Christ and with each other? v17
- by partaking of the bread and wine which represent the body and blood of Christ

19 What is another word used for idols that is used in this chapter? v20-21
- devils

23 All things are lawful to Paul but what are not all things?
- expedient, edifying

28 For the _____ is the Lord's and the _____ thereof.
- earth, fulness

28 If we find out we are eating food sacrificed to idols why should we not eat of it?
- for his sake who shewed us and for his conscience sake

31 How does Paul say we should act with respect to the Jews, the Gentiles and the church of God? v32
- do all to the glory of God, giving none offence

33 Whose profit did Paul not seek?
- his own profit

33 Why did Paul try to please all men, and not offend anyone?
- that they may be saved

1 CORINTHIANS 11

- February 27

August 29

1 Who was Paul a follower of?
- Christ

3 What does Paul say is the God given arrangement between God, Christ, man and woman?
- God is the head of Christ who is the head of man who is the head of woman

5 What two things require the woman to have her head covered?
- prophesying or praying

5 If a woman prays or prophesies with her head uncovered what is it like?
- as if she were shaven

6 What should a woman do if she really doesn't want her head to be covered?
- cut or shave off all her hair

7 Why should a man not cover his head?
- he is the image and glory of God

7 Who is man's head, the image and glory of God? v3
- Christ; see also Eph 4:15; Col 1:15

10 For this cause ought the woman to have power on her head because of the

_____.

- angels

14 What does nature itself teach us?

- that long hair is a shame to a man

15 What is long hair to a woman?

- glory

19 What is the purpose of divisions and heresies among the believers?

- that they which are approved may be made manifest

20 How were the Corinthians despising the church of God?

- abusing the Lord's supper

23 Who was it who told Paul how to conduct the Lord's feast?

- the Lord Jesus

23 When did the Lord Jesus take bread?

- the same night he was betrayed

26 Research: Why are bread and wine used to represent the body and blood of our Lord?

-

26 What did Paul say eating the feast showed?

- the Lord's death till he come

27 A person who partakes unworthily of the emblems is guilty of what?

- the body and blood of the Lord

28 What must we do before we eat the bread and drink the cup?

- examine ourselves

29 If a man eateth and drinketh unworthily what does he do to himself?

- eateth and drinketh damnation to himself

31 What should we do if we do not want to be judged?

- judge ourselves

32 Why are we judged or chastened of the Lord?

- that we should not be condemned with the world

34 What terms in verses 27-34 have the connotation of judgment?

- unworthily, guilty, examine, damnation, discerning, judge ...

1 CORINTHIANS 12

- February 28

August 30

8 What gifts are a manifestation of the spirit? v8-11

- wisdom, knowledge, faith, healing, miracles, prophecy ...

12 With what does Paul compare the members of the body of Christ? v12-26

- the parts of the body

13 By one spirit what are we baptized into?

- one body

20 But now are they many _____, yet but one ____.

- members, body

20 Research: What part of the body is Christ? Give references.

-

22 Which members of the body are still necessary?

- those members which seem to be more feeble

24 To what part has God given more abundant honour?

- to that part which lacked

24 What parts have no need?

- our comely parts

25 That there should be no _____ in the body; but that the members should have the same ____ one for another.

- schism, care

25 Research: What does the word "schism" mean? Look up in a concordance

-

28 What does Paul say rates first and least in the gifts of the spirit?

- first - apostles; least - diversities of tongues

31 But _____ the best gifts:

- covet earnestly

1 CORINTHIANS 13

- Feb 29 if a leap year (otherwise Feb 28)

2 When are you nothing?

- if you have not charity

3 Research: What does Paul mean by the word charity? What is another word for charity?

- love

6 What does charity not rejoice in?

- *iniquity*

7 What does charity do? v4-8

- *suffers long, kind, rejoiceth in truth, beareth all things ...*

7 Charity is a positive characteristic in many ways. Discuss each of the aspects of charity. v4-8

-

7 What does charity not do? v4-8

- *envy, vaunt itself, puffed up, behave unseemly, seek her own, think evil ...*

8 Charity never fails, but what does?

- *prophecies, tongues, knowledge*

10 When shall that which is in part be done away?

- *when that which is perfect is come*

12 What do we now see through?

- *a glass darkly*

13 What two characteristics abide with but are secondary to charity (love)?

- *faith and hope*

1 CORINTHIANS 14

- *March 1*

August 31

1 What gift was to be desired?

- *prophecy*

1 Research: What does the word "prophecy" mean?

-

3 Why does Paul say that prophesying is better than speaking with tongues? v4

- *prophecy edifies, exhorts, comforts people; speaking in tongues edifies self*

8 What is speaking in an unknown tongue compared to?

- *a trumpet which give an uncertain sound*

9 What advice does Paul give us on speaking?

- *speak in words easy to be understood*

13 What should a person that speaks in an unknown tongue pray for?

- *that he may interpret*

20 Whereas we are to be children in malice, we are to be men in what?

- *understanding*

22 Tongues were given as a sign to the unbelievers; what was given to the believers?

- *prophesying*

26 What is the purpose for all things being done?

- *unto edifying*

26 What are some of the "all things" Paul is referring to?

- *psalm, doctrine, tongue, revelation, interpretation*

28 What was a person to do if he spoke in tongues and there was no interpreter?

- *keep silence in the church*

29 Let the prophets speak two or three, and let the other ____.

- *judge*

31 How was prophecy helpful?

- *that all may learn, and all may be comforted*

34 What did Paul say about women speaking in the ecclesia? v 35

- *not permitted unto them to speak, it is a shame for women to speak*

35 What were the women to do if they wanted to learn?

- *ask their husbands at home*

37 What authority does Paul say his writings have?

- *they are the commandments of the Lord*

39 What were they not to forbid?

- *speaking with tongues*

40 How were all things to be done in the ecclesia? v26

- *decently and in order - unto edifying*

1 CORINTHIANS 15

- *March 2*

September 1

2 Paul preached the gospel unto the Corinthians which he said was able to save them. What did they have to do on their own?

- *keep it in memory*

3 Research: Paul said that Christ died for our sins according to what scripture?

- *Isaiah 53:5; Psalms 22:15-18; Daniel 9:26*

4 Research: What Old Testament scriptures tell how Christ was buried and rose again the third day?

- *Psalms 16:10; Hosea 6:2*

4 Research: What is meant by the phrase, "according to scripture"? Find passages where it is used by Paul and Jesus.

-

6 How many people did Paul say saw the resurrected Christ?

- *above 500 brethren at once*

6 What had happened to some who had seen Christ?

- *some are fallen asleep*

8 Who was the last one to see Christ?

- *Paul*

9 Why did Paul say he was not meet to be called an apostle?

- *because he persecuted the church of God*

10 Why was the grace bestowed upon Paul not in vain?

- *he laboured more abundantly than they all*

12 What were some among them saying?

- *there is no resurrection of the dead*

16 If the dead rise not, what about those that have fallen asleep in Christ? v 16-18

- *they have perished*

17 If Christ be raised what are we not in?

- *our sins*

20 Of what is Christ the firstfruits?

- *them that slept*

21 What came by man?

- *death, resurrection of the dead*

23 When will those who are Christ's be raised?

- *at his coming*

25 How long will Christ reign?

- *until he has put all enemies under his feet and destroys death*

28 After all things are subdued by Jesus, who will Jesus be subject to?

- *God*

32 What might as well be our attitude if the dead rise not?

- *eat and drink for tomorrow we die*

33 Evil communications corrupt what?

- *good manners*

42 How are the dead sown? v42-44

- *in corruption, dishonour, weakness, a natural body*

42 How are the dead raised? v42-44

- *in incorruption, glory, power, a spiritual body*

46 that was not first which is spiritual, but that which is _____; and afterward that which is _____.

- *natural, spiritual*

47 The first man is of the earth, _____, the second man is the _____ from _____

- *earthy, Lord, heaven*

49 And as we have borne the image of the _____, we shall also bear the image of the _____.

- *earthy, heavenly*

50 What two things cannot inherit the kingdom of God?

- *flesh, blood*

52 What will herald the resurrection?

- *the last trumpet shall sound and the dead shall be raised*

54 Research: What is meant by death being swallowed up in victory? Which prophet spoke of this?

- *when corruption puts on incorruption and mortal puts on immortality; Isa 25:8*

56 What is the strength of sin?

- *the law*

56 What is the sting of death?

- *sin*

57 Who gives us the victory through Jesus Christ?

- *God*

58 What labour is not in vain?

- *labour in the Lord*

58 Research: What labour is in vain?

- *Ecc 2:11; see also Ecc 12:13-14*

58 Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye _____, _____, always

abounding in the work of the Lord ...

- *stedfast, unmoveable*

1 CORINTHIANS 16*- March 3**September 2*

1 Paul commanded the Corinthians to follow the same orders he gave to whom?

- the churches of Galatia

2 Research: Find another verse suggesting meetings were held on the first day of the week?

- Act 20:7.

2 What evidence is there that the Corinthians met to worship on Sunday?

- collection was to be upon the first day of the week

2 How were the Corinthians to decide what they put in the collection for the saints?

- as God has prospered them

5 When did Paul plan to come unto Corinth?

- when he passed through Macedonia

9 Why did Paul want to tarry at Ephesus?

- great opportunity to preach the gospel

13 What exhortation was given to the Corinthians?

- to watch, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong ...

14 Let all your things be done with _____. 1Co 13:2-3

- charity; 1Co 13:2-3

15 Who was the household that addicted themselves to the ministry of the saints?

- Stephanas

19 Who had a church in their house?

- Aquila and Priscilla

20 How are they to greet one another?

- with a holy kiss

22 What do the words "Anathema Maranatha" mean?.

- accursed when the Lord comes

2 CORINTHIANS 1*- March 4**September 3***1 To whom was this letter addressed besides the church of God at Corinth?***- all the saints which are in all Achaia***3 Research: Where else is God said to be the Father of Jesus Christ?***-***3 the Father of _____ and the God of all _____.***- mercies, comfort***4 How can we comfort others in tribulation?***- by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God***5 What abounded in Paul and Timothy?***- the sufferings of Christ, consolation by Christ***6 What was the reason for Paul and Timothy being afflicted? being comforted?***- it is for your consolation and salvation***6 Why did Christ suffer and die/ be raised and glorified?***- for us - for our consolation and salvation - to bring us to God***6 How would their affliction be helpful to the Corinthians?***- effectual in enduring the same sufferings which we also suffer***7 ... that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so shall ye be also of the _____.***- consolation***8 Where did trouble come to Paul so that he was pressed out of measure, despairing even of life?***- Asia***9 Who delivered them from the peril in Asia? v10***- God who delivered, doth deliver, and will yet deliver***9 How had the sentence of death in them helped Paul and those with him?***- not to trust in themselves but in God that raiseth the dead; see also Heb 11:19.***11 How did the Corinthians help deliver Paul from peril in Asia?***- by prayer***11 What would be the result of God answering their prayers for Paul?***- thanks may be given by many on their behalf***12 What words describe Paul's conversation in the world and to the Corinthians?***- simplicity, godly sincerity***12 To what does Paul attribute his conversation in the world and to the Corinthians?***- the grace of God***12 To what does Paul not attribute his conversation in the world?***- fleshly wisdom***12 Research: What does Paul mean by conversation in the world?***-***16 When was Paul planning to visit the Corinthians?***- on his way to and from Macedonia***19 Who preached Christ to the Corinthians?***- Paul, Silvanus and Timotheus***23 Why had Paul not yet come to Corinth?***- to spare them***24 but are helpers of your ____: for by _____ ye stand.***- joy, faith***24 Research: From chapter 1, what was cause for rejoicing?***-***24 Research: From chapter 1, list the things God does for us?***-***2 CORINTHIANS 2****1 But I determined this with myself, that I would not come again to you in _____.***- heaviness***4 What frame of mind was Paul in when he wrote to the Corinthians?***- out of much affliction and anguish of heart with many tears***4 What did Paul not want them to be by his letter? Want them to know by his letter?***- not be grieved; know the love which I have unto you*

7 What did Paul say to do now about the man they had punished? v8

- *forgive and comfort him, confirm your love toward him*

7 Why should they now forgive and comfort? v8

- *lest he be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow*

7 Research: Where in his first letter is this man mentioned?

-

11 What did Paul say to do so Satan wouldn't get advantage of them? v7, 10

- *forgive*

12 Where did Paul have a door opened unto him?

- *Troas*

13 Who could Paul not find at Troas, that he expected to?

- *Titus*

13 Where did Paul find Titus?

- *7:5-7*

14 Now _____ be unto God which always causeth us to triumph _____

...

- *thanks, in Christ*

14 What does Paul say God makes manifest by them in every place?

- *the savour of his knowledge*

16 To them that perish, we are the savour of what?

- *death unto death*

16 Research: What is meant by the phrase: "life unto life"?

- *1Co 15:19, 22, 23; Rom 6:4,22, 23*

17 What do many do with the word of God?

- *corrupt it*

17 What does Paul say about the quality of his preaching? 1:12

- *as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ*

2 CORINTHIANS 3

- *March 5*

September 4

1 Paul did not want to have to give the Corinthians this?

- *epistles of commendation*

2 What did Paul say was his letter of recommendation?

- *the members of the Corinthian ecclesia*

3 Where should the epistle of Christ be written?

- *in fleshly tables of the heart*

3 How was the epistle of Christ ministered and written in the heart?

- *ministered by us, written with the Spirit of the living God*

4 And such _____ have we through Christ to God-ward:

- *trust*

5 Where does Paul say his sufficiency comes from?

- *God*

6 Of what had God made the apostles able ministers?

- *the New Testament*

6 Research: Who were some of the able ministers?

-

6 .. for the _____ killeth, but the _____ giveth life.

- *letter, spirit*

7 What was Paul talking about when he spoke of "the ministration of death"?

- *that written and engraven in stones - the ten commandments; see also Exo 34:28.*

9 Rather than a ministration of condemnation, what is the new ministry that exceeds in glory a ministration of? v3,6

- *righteousness and life*

9 Identify the righteousness and life that remaineth. v14, 16, 18; 4:4, 6

- *Christ*

12 Why did Paul use great plainness of speech?

- *seeing that we have such hope*

15 What does Paul say is the problem when the Jews read the Old Testament books?

- *the veil is upon their heart*

16 Research: How is the veil taken away in Christ?

-

17 Where do we find liberty?

- *where the Spirit of the Lord is*

17 Research: What does Paul mean by liberty?

- *John 8:32-36, 51*

18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass _____, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, ...
- the glory of the Lord

18 By what means are we all changed into the same image?
- the Spirit of the Lord

18 What hope do we have that Paul spoke of with great plainness of speech? v12; 4:4
- we are changed into the same image of Christ and the Lord

2 CORINTHIANS 4

1 Therefore seeing we have this _____ as we have received _____, we faint not;
- ministry, mercy

2 What hidden things did Paul say they had renounced?
- dishonesty, walking in craftiness, handling the word of God deceitfully

2 What did Paul say they manifested?
- the truth

3 But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to whom?
- them that are lost

4 Who are the lost?
- those whom the god of this world hath blinded the mind; them that believe not

5 What does Paul not preach?
- ourselves (i.e., himself); see also Joh 7:18.

5 What does Paul preach?
- Christ Jesus the Lord, ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake; see also Joh 7:18.

6 What is the light that God has shined in our hearts? v4
- the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus; the glorious gospel of Christ; ; see also Joh 8:12.

6 Earlier in this letter, how does Paul speak of what God has given us in our hearts? 1:22
- the earnest of the Spirit

7 Where do we have the treasure of knowledge?
- in earthen vessels

7 What is of God and not of us?
- the excellency of the power

7 How does having the treasure of the gospel in frail human nature show that the power is of God? v7-9, 16
- we are troubled on every side, yet not distressed, we are perplexed but not in despair ...

9 Persecuted, but not _____; cast down but not _____.
- forsaken, destroyed

11 What two things does Paul say that they are for Jesus sake? v5
- servants, delivered unto death

11 Why are we delivered unto death? 1:9.
- that the life of Jesus may be made manifest in our body

13 What do we have that Jesus had?
- the same spirit of faith

13 Identify the spirit of faith. v14
- we believe and speak knowing he which raised up the Lord Jesus shall raise us up also and shall present us unto you.

13 Research: What was the experience of the Psalmist, the original writer of these words?
- Psa 116:3-8, 14-18

15 What are all things for?
- for your sakes

15 What would be the end result of the troubles brought on Paul and those with him?
- that the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of God.

15 Find other verses in this letter where the end result of hardship is thanksgiving and glory to God.
- 1:10-11; 2:14

16 Compare what happens to the outward man with what happens to the inward man.
- though our outward man perishes, yet the inward man is renewed day by day

17 What does Paul think of our affliction?
- light affliction which is but for a moment

17 What does our light affliction work for us?
- a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory

18 What are the eternal things?
- the things which are not seen

18 What is Paul speaking of here that is seen? not seen? v16

- *outward man seen; inward man not seen*

2 CORINTHIANS 5

- *March 6*

September 5

1 How does Paul speak of our earthly house in the previous chapter? 4:7, 16

- *earthen vessels, outward man*

2 What house does Paul earnestly desire to be clothed upon with?

- *our house which is from heaven*

4 Research: How does Paul speak of this heavenly house in his first letter to the Corinthians?

- *spiritual body, image of the heavenly, immortality; see also 1Co 15*

4 What is our earthly house? our present tabernacle? v1

- *mortality, mortal body; see also Rom 8:11*

4 What will mortality be swallowed up of?

- *life*

5 What selfsame thing has God wrought us for? v4

- *that mortality might be swallowed up of life*

5 Research: How does Peter express God's purpose in making us and how He would accomplish it?

- *that we might be partakers of divine nature through promises; 2Pe 1:3-4.*

5 What has God given us so mortality might be swallowed up of life?

- *the earnest of the Spirit (knowledge of Christ); see also 1:21-22; 3:3-9; 4:6-7*

6 If we are absent from the Lord, where are we at home?

- *in the body*

7 For we walk by ____, not by ____:

- *faith, sight*

8 What is more important than being present or absent (from the body)? v9

- *being accepted by the Lord*

10 What will we receive at the judgment seat of Christ?

- *everyone may receive things done in his body, whether good or bad; see also Gal 6:7-10.*

10 In his first letter to the Corinthians, when did Paul say the judgment seat of Christ would take place? 1Co 4:5

- *when the Lord comes*

11 What does Paul know that makes him persuade men?

- *the terror of the Lord*

11 but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your ____.

- *consciences*

14 If one died for all, then who was dead?

- *all*

15 How are we to live if controlled by the love of Christ?

- *not unto ourselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again; see also Rom 6:8, 10, 13.*

15 In what sense were all dead?

- *dead to self, not live unto self*

17 If any man be in Christ, what is he? v21

- *a new creature; see also Phi 3:8-11.*

17 Research: From other scriptures, how do we get to be in Christ?

- *Rom 6:3; Gal 3:27-29*

17 As a new creature, what are passed away? what are become new?

- *old things, all things; see also Eph 4:21-24*

18 What is God's part in all this? v19-21

- *all things are of God; God in Christ reconciling world to himself*

19 What word hath God committed unto us?

- *the word of reconciliation*

19 To wit, that God was in ____ reconciling the ____ unto himself.

- *Christ, world*

20 Acting in Christ's stead, what did Paul say they were?

- *ambassadors for Christ*

21 For he hath made him to be ____ for us who knew no ____; that we might be made the ____ of God in him,

- *sin, sin, righteousness*

21 Research: What does Paul mean when he says that Christ was made sin for us?

-

2 CORINTHIANS 6

1 Who are we workers together with?
See 5:19-21

- him, Christ

2 When is the day of salvation?

- now

2 Research: In what sense is today the day of salvation?

-

3 Why does Paul tell the Corinthians to give no offence in anything?

- that the ministry be not blamed

4 What is the first attributes mentioned that commend a person as a minister of God?

- patience

4 When (in what situations) are the ministers to display this patience? v4,5
- afflictions, necessities, distresses, stripes, imprisonments...

11 O ye Corinthians, our _____ is open unto you, our _____ is enlarged.

- mouth, heart

12 Research: What is meant by the phrase, "ye are not straightened in us, but ye are straightened in your own bowels"?

-

14 Who were the Corinthians not to be unequally yoked together with?

- unbelievers

14 Research: Give examples of being unequally yoked with unbelievers.

-

14 ... for what _____ hath righteousness with _____?

- fellowship, unrighteousness

14 ... and what _____ hath light with _____?

- communion, darkness

15 And what _____ hath Christ with _____?

- concord, Belial

15 ... or what part hath he that believeth with an _____?

- infidel

16 And what _____ hath the temple of God with _____?

- agreement, idols

16 In what way did God say believers would be the temple of God?

- I will dwell in them, and walk in them, be their God, they my people

17 What will be the result of being separate and not touching the unclean thing? v18

- the Lord Almighty will receive us, will be a Father unto us ...

18 When the Lord Almighty is our Father, who are we?

- ye shall be my sons and daughters

18 From chapter 6, how can the grace of God be received not in vain? v1

-

2 CORINTHIANS 7

1 What are these promises Paul mentions? 6:17-18.

- to become sons and daughters of the Lord God Almighty

1 How should these promises affect our lives? 6:17-18

- cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of flesh and spirit perfecting holiness in the fear of God

2 The Corinthians should receive the apostles, because they hadn't done what to man?

- wronged, corrupted or defrauded man

5 What happened when Paul came to Macedonia?

- flesh had no rest, troubled on all sides, fightings, fears

6 How did God comfort Paul in Macedonia? 1:3-4

- bringing Titus

7 What did Titus tell Paul of the Corinthians that made him rejoice?

- of their earnest desire, their mourning and fervent mind toward Paul

8 How long did Paul's epistle make the Corinthians sorry?

- but for a season

9 What did the godly sorrow caused by Paul's letter bring about in the Corinthians?

- repentance

10 For godly sorrow worketh repentance to _____ not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh ____.

- *salvation, death*

11 What was wrought in them by sorrowing after a godly sort?

- *carefulness, clearing of yourselves, indignation, fear, vehement desire, zeal, revenge*

12 What did Paul say was the reason for him writing to them?

- *that our care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you*

12 Research: What did Paul say to the Corinthians in his first letter to make them sorry to repentance? v8-9

-

13 What effect did the Corinthians have on Titus? v14-15

- *comfort, joy, his spirit was refreshed by you all, inward affection is more abundant toward you*

15 What did Titus remember especially about the beloved at Corinth?

- *their obedience, how with fear and trembling they received him*

16 Why did Paul rejoice? 1:14

- *he had confidence in the Corinthians in all things*

16 Explore the theme of comfort in this chapter, and in chapters one and two of this letter.

-

2 CORINTHIANS 8

- *March 7*

September 6

1 What does Paul call this giving on behalf of the Macedonians?

- *the grace of God bestowed on the churches of Macedonia*

1 Research: What churches are of Macedonia?

-

2 How that in great trial of affliction the abundance of their ____ and their deep _____ abounded unto the riches of their liberality.

- *joy, poverty*

2 What great thing happened to the churches of Macedonia?

- *a great trial of affliction*

3 To what extent were the Macedonians willing to give?

- *to their power and beyond their power they were willing of themselves*

4 What did they pray and intreat Paul to do?

- *receive the gift*

5 Who did the Macedonians give themselves to first?

- *the Lord*

7 What attributes does Paul say the Corinthians abound in?

- *faith, utterance, knowledge, diligence and love to us*

7 What other grace does Paul hope the Corinthians will abound in? v6

- *the grace of giving*

8 What was Paul trying to prove in the Corinthians? v11

- *the sincerity of their love*

9 For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was _____, yet for your sakes he became _____,

- *rich, poor*

12 What is the underlying principle of acceptable giving?

- *a willing mind and giving according to what a man has; see also Acts 20:35.*

14 What did Paul hope to achieve by their (the Corinthians) giving?

- *equality; you supply for their want, they supply for your want*

15 Research: Who is Paul speaking of as having nothing over or no lack, as it is written?

-

16 How many were to travel with Paul to administer the gift? v17-19

- *Titus and two others*

21 Why were there three men beside Paul to administer the gift?

- *to provide for honesty in the sight of the Lord and men*

23 Who did Paul speak of as his partner and fellow helper?

- *Titus*

24 What did Paul want the Corinthians to show proof of to Titus and before the churches? v8

- *your love, and our boasting on your behalf*

24 Research: How many times is grace mentioned in this chapter? Explore its meaning.

-

24 Research: Compare what was brought about by the afflictions of the Macedonians with Paul and those with him

-

2 CORINTHIANS 9

2 Who had Paul boasted to about the Corinthians generosity?

- *Macedonians*

2 What was Paul's boast about Achaia? v1; 8:10-11, 13, 19, 24

- *forwardness of your mind*

2 ... and your ____ hath provoked very many.

- *zeal*

3 Why did he send the brethren to them about the gift?

- *lest our boasting of you should be in vain in this behalf*

6 He which soweth sparingly shall reap also ____; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also ____.

- *sparingly, bountifully*

7 How should we give?

- *not grudgingly, or of necessity*

7 Who does God love?

- *a cheerful giver*

8 God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to what?

- *abound to every good work*

8 As it is written, what good work will you be able to do?

- *every*

9 Research: Who is Paul talking about in verse 9?

-

12 What does the "administration of this service" accomplish?

- *supplies the needs of the saints, many thanksgivings unto God*

15 What is the unspeakable gift which Paul mentions? v13; 4:4-6; 8:9; 10:1

- *gospel of Christ; see also Joh 3:16-17.*

2 CORINTHIANS 10

- *March 8*

September 7

1 By what did Paul beseech the Corinthians? 9:15

- *by the meekness and gentleness of Christ*

3 For though we ____ in the flesh, we do not ____ after the flesh:

- *walk, war*

4 Research: What are the non carnal weapons written about in verse 4?

- *Eph 6:13-18*

5 What must we do with our every thought?

- *bring them into captivity to the obedience of Christ*

8 What had the Lord given Paul authority for?

- *edification, and not for destruction; see also Luk 9:56*

10 What had the Corinthian brethren said about Paul's letters?

- *his letters are weighty and powerful*

10 What had the Corinthian brethren said about Paul's presence and speech?

- *his bodily presence is weak, and his speech contemptible*

12 What did Paul say about comparing themselves amongst themselves?

- *it was not wise*

16 What was Paul's future intention?

- *to preach the gospel to regions beyond them*

17 Who should we glory in?

- *the Lord*

18 Who is not approved?

- *he that commendeth himself*

18 Who is approved?

- *whom the Lord commendeth*

2 CORINTHIANS 11

2 How was Paul jealous over the Corinthians?

- *with godly jealousy*

3 Research: What lie did the serpent use to beguile Eve?

- *ye shall not surely die Gen 3:4.*

3 What did Paul fear would be corrupted?

- *their minds*

3 What would their minds be corrupted from?

- *the simplicity that is in Christ*

3 Research: How else is the Greek for simplicity translated in Paul's second letter to Corinth?

- *simplicity 1:12; 11:3; liberality 8:2; 9:13; bountifulness 9:11*

3 What was Christ's love on our behalf that constraineth us? 5:14-15

- *if one died for all, then were all dead*

4 Research: Where else in Paul's letters does he mention another gospel?

-

6 Paul said that he was not a good speaker, but what did he have that was more important?

- *knowledge*

9 Who supplied Paul with what he needed while in Corinth?

- *the brethren of Macedonia*

9 What was the reason why Paul accepted no financial support from the Corinthians while he preached to them?

- *to keep himself from being burdensome to them*

15 What does Paul say will happen to the ministers of Satan who are transformed into ministers of righteousness?

- *their end shall be according to their works*

18 Why did Paul tell them all his sufferings? v5, 13, 17

- *many chief and false apostles were glorying after flesh*

24 How many times did Paul receive forty stripes save one?

- *five*

25 How many times did Paul suffer beatings with rods? shipwreck?

- *three; three*

25 For how long had Paul been in the deep?

- *a night and a day*

26 List the perils Paul was in? v27

- *waters, robbers, own countrymen, heathen, city, wilderness..*

30 If Paul was to glory, what would he glory in?

- *the things concerning his infirmities*

31 Who knows that Paul does not lie?

- *the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ*

32 What place did the governor keep the city with a garrison to get Paul?

- *Damascus*

33 How did Paul escape the governor?

- *let down by the wall through a window in a basket*

2 CORINTHIANS 12

- *March 9*

September 8

1 What is it not expedient to do?

- *glory*

2 I knew a man in Christ above ____ years ago,

- *fourteen*

4 Where was the man Paul knew caught up to? v2

- *paradise, third heaven*

5 In what about himself would Paul glory? 11:30

- *his infirmities*

5 Why does Paul glory only in his infirmities? v9

- *that the power of Christ may rest upon me*

7 What was the reason for Paul's thorn in the flesh?

- *to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure*

7 What is the other wording given here for "thorn in the flesh"?

- *messenger of Satan*

8 How many times had Paul asked God to remove his thorn in the flesh?

- *three*

10 ... when I am ____, then am I ____.

- *weak, strong*

11 I am become a ____ in glorying;

- *fool*

12 What did Paul do among the Corinthians in all patience that identified him as an apostle?

- *signs, wonders and mighty deeds*

13 In what way were the Corinthians inferior to other churches?

- *Paul was not burdensome to them*

14 Was Paul going to let the Corinthians spend their money on him?
v14
- no

14 Research: What does Paul mean when he says, "I seek not yours but you"?
-

16 What had Paul caught the Corinthians with?
- guile

18 Who had Paul sent a brother with to the Corinthians?
- Titus

19 What did Paul do all things for? 10:8
- for the Corinthians edifying

20 What did Paul fear?
- that when he came, he wouldn't find them as he would like to

21 What sins have the people not repented of?
- uncleanness, fornication and lasciviousness

9 What did the apostles wish for?
- the Corinthians' perfection

10 How many times in this letter has Paul mentioned that the power and authority the Lord had given him was for their edifying?
- three 13:10; 12:19; 10:8

10 Why was Paul writing the Corinthians before coming to them the third time?
- so he wouldn't have to use sharpness when present

11 What were Paul's final instructions?
- Be perfect, be of good comfort, be one mind, live in peace; and the God of love and peace shall be with you.

12 How were the Corinthians to greet each other?
- with a holy kiss

14 The ____ of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the ____ of God, and the ____ of the Holy Spirit, be with you all. Amen.
- grace, love, communion

2 CORINTHIANS 13

- tomorrow start Luke

1 In the mouth of how many witnesses is every word established?
- two or three

1 Research: Where else are these words found, "In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established"?
-

1 How many times would Paul have come to the Corinthians when he came again as planned?
- three

2 What warning does Paul give them?
- if he comes again he will not spare sinners

3 What did the people seek a proof of?
- Christ speaking in Paul

4 Although Christ was crucified through weakness, how does he live?
- by the power of God toward you

5 Who does Paul say the Corinthians should examine and prove?
- yourselves, your own selves

7 What does Paul pray the Corinthians will do, regardless of how the apostles appear?
- no evil, that which is honest

GALATIANS 1*- April 2**October 2*

2 This letter was written by Paul to the churches of what Province?

- Galatia

2 Research: From a Bible Atlas, identify the churches in the Province of Galatia? Acts 13,14

- Antioch in Pisidia, Iconium, Lystra

2 Research: In what modern country would the region of Galatia be found today?

- Turkey

3 _____ be to you and _____ from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ.

- Grace, peace

4 Why did Jesus give himself for our sins?

- it was God's will

6 Into what has God called us?

- the grace of Christ

6 What had the brethren at Galatia done that Paul was chastising them for?

- they were removed from Christ unto another gospel

8 What does Paul twice say should happen to any man who preached any other gospel than that which they had preached? v9

- let him be accursed

8 Who was not exempt from the curse pronounced on those who preached another gospel?

- the apostle Paul, an angel from heaven, any man

12 By what means was Paul taught the gospel? v1

- by the revelation of Jesus Christ

13 In time past in the Jews' religion, what did Paul do beyond measure?

- persecuted the ecclesia of God and wasted it

14 What was Paul zealous of while in the Jews' religion?

- the traditions of his fathers

15 When was Paul separated for the work of God?

- from his mother's womb

16 What was God's purpose in revealing his Son in Paul?

- that Paul might preach God's Son among the heathen

19 What other apostle, beside Peter, did Paul see at Jerusalem?

- James

19 Who was James a brother to?

*- Jesus***GALATIANS 2**

1 How many years went by before Paul went up to Jerusalem again with Barnabas and another helper?

- fourteen

1 Who was Paul's other helper besides Barnabas?

- Titus

3 Was Titus a Jew or a Greek?

- Greek

4 What did Paul say the false brethren had done?

- crept in unawares to spy out their liberty in Christ

8 What other words are used for the uncircumcised? v9

- Gentiles, heathen

9 Who gave Paul and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship?

- James, Cephas and John

10 Who was Paul forward to remember?

- the poor

12 What did Peter do that made Paul upset?

- he would not eat with the Gentiles after certain Jews arrived

14 How were some of the circumcision compelling the Gentiles to live?

- as the Jews do

16 What faith must a man have to be justified?

- the faith of Jesus Christ

20 If we follow Christ's example in loving and giving our lives for our brethren, what words of Paul can be ours?

- Christ liveth in me

21 What would happen if righteousness could come by the law of Moses?

- Christ would have died in vain

GALATIANS 3*- April 3**October 3*

1 Why did Paul call the Galatians foolish?

- because they weren't obeying the truth

2 What was received by the hearing of faith?

- the Spirit

6 What did Abraham do that was accounted to him for righteousness?

- believed God

8 What foresaw that God would justify the heathen through faith?

- the scripture

8 What was the gospel preached to Abraham?

- In thee shall all nations be blessed Gen 12:3

9 With whom are the faithful blessed?

- faithful Abraham

11 The ____ shall live by ____.

- just, faith

13 In what way was Christ cursed according to the law of Moses?

- he was hung on a tree

16 To whom were the promises made?

- to Abraham and his seed

16 Who is Abraham's seed (singular)?

- Christ

17 How many years was the law after Abraham?

- four hundred and thirty

19 Research: Who was the mediator that the angels gave the law to?

- Deu 5:1-5

20 Now a mediator is not a mediator of one, but God is ____.

- one

22 What hath concluded all under sin?

- the scripture

24 Research: Use a concordance to look up the word "schoolmaster" and explain how the law brought the Jews to Christ.

-

25 What replaced the schoolmaster?

- faith in Christ

27 How do we become part of Abraham's seed and receive the promises? v29

- by being baptized into Christ

28 There is neither ____ nor Greek, there is neither ____ nor free, there is neither ____ nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.

- Jew, bond, male

GALATIANS 4

1 How is a child the same as a servant? v2-3

- both must answer to someone: child - tutor and governors, servant - master

4 When did God send forth his son?

- when the fulness of time was come

7 How are we an heir, or son, of God?

- through Christ

11 What was Paul afraid about in regard to his labour for the Galatians?

- lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain

14 How did the Galatians receive Paul?

- as an angel of God, even as Christ Jesus

16 How did Paul think he had become the Galatians' enemy?

- by telling them the truth

19 Paul was travailing in birth again until when?

- Christ be formed in you

23 Research: Which of Abraham's sons was by promise?

- Isaac Gen 17:15-19.

24 The two covenants, one of the bondwoman, one of the free, Paul says are what?

- an allegory

25 What name does Agar (Mt. Sinai) answer to now?

- Jerusalem which now is

26 Who is the mother of us all?

- Jerusalem which is above

28 Who else, besides Isaac, can be children of promise?

- we brethren

29 Who does he that is born after the flesh persecute?

- him that was born after the Spirit

31 Are we children of the bondwoman or of the free?

- *the free*

GALATIANS 5

- *April 4*

October 4

1 Research From what has Christ made us free? 2:19

- *sin Rom 6:7, 18; 8:2*

3 What is a man who is circumcised a debtor to do?

- *the whole law*

4 whosoever of you are justified by the ____; ye are fallen from ____.

- *law, grace*

9 What does a little leaven do?

- *leaveneth the whole lump*

13 How does Paul tell the Galatians and us to serve one another?

- *by love*

17 For the flesh ____ against the ____ .. these are ____ the one to the other, so that ye cannot do the thing that ye ____.

- *lusteth, Spirit, contrary, would*

19 Name the works of the flesh. v19-21

- *adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness ...*

21 What will happen to those who do the works of the flesh?

- *they will not inherit the kingdom of God*

22 Name the fruits of the spirit.

- *love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness and temperance*

24 If we are Christ's, what have we killed (crucified)? v19-21

- *the flesh with the affections and lusts*

25 If we ____ in the spirit, let us also ____ in the spirit.

- *live, walk*

GALATIANS 6

1 In what way should we help those who are overtaken in a fault?

- *restore in the spirit of meekness, lest thou also be tempted*

2 How do we fulfill the law of Christ?

- *by bearing one another's burdens*

4 Whose work should every man prove?

- *his own*

7 Whatsoever a man ____, that shall he also ____.

- *soweth, reap*

8 Why should we sow to the spirit?

- *to reap life everlasting*

10 We are to do good unto all men, but especially to what group?

- *the household of faith*

15 Rather than circumcision or uncircumcision, what is important in Christ?

- *a new creature*

16 Paul asks for peace and mercy upon those that walk according to what rule? v14-15

- *crucify self; a new creature - walking in the Spirit; see also 3:1; 5:24-25*

17 Research: What were the "marks" Paul bore for Christ caused from?

- *beatings, stonings 2Cor 11:23-27*

EPHESIANS 1*- April 5**October 5*

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the _____,
- will of God

1 Who were the saints at Ephesus?
- the faithful in Christ Jesus

3 What relation is God to Jesus?
- Father

4 When were we chosen?
- before the foundation of the world

4 As the chosen of God, how should we be before him?
- holy, without blame, in love; see also Luke 1:7-75

5 To what has God predestined the saints?
- to be adopted as children

7 What part of redemption have we received?
- forgiveness of our sins

9 What is God's good pleasure that he has purposed in himself? v10
- to gather together in one all things in Christ in heaven and earth

10 When will all things be gathered together?
- in the dispensation of the fulness of times

15 Why did Paul cease not to give thanks for the Ephesians? v16
- he heard of their faith in the Lord Jesus and love to the saints

17 What spirit did Paul pray for God to give these people?
- that of wisdom and revelation in knowledge of him

19 How has God's mighty power been revealed? v20
- in Christ, when he raised him from dead and set him at own right hand

22 What is the fulness of him that filleth all in all?
- the church, which is his body

EPHESIANS 2

2 What spirit is in the children of disobedience? v3
- lusts and desires of flesh and mind

8 For by _____ ye are saved through _____; and that not of yourselves; it is the _____ of God.
- grace, faith, gift

10 As a result of being created in Christ Jesus, what good works are we to do? 1:3-5
- those which God before ordained that we should walk in them

11 How is circumcision in the flesh made by hands compared to how we are now created?
- flesh to spirit

15 In whose flesh was the enmity Christ abolished?
- in his flesh

15 ... for to make _____ of twain, _____, so making peace.
- in himself, one new man

17 What did Christ preach?
- peace

20 Research: Where else is Christ (the stone which the builders refused) referred to as the chief corner stone?
- Psa 118:22

20 What is the foundation of the household of God?
- the apostles and prophets

EPHESIANS 3*- April 6**October 6*

1 What does Paul call himself for the Gentiles?
- the prisoner of Jesus Christ

3 How was the mystery of Christ made known to Paul?
- by revelation

5 To whom is the mystery of Christ now revealed by the spirit?
- his holy apostles and prophets

6 What was the revealed mystery?
- the Gentiles should be fellowheirs of the same body, partakers of his promise in Christ of the gospel

13 What does Paul desire the people not to do at his tribulations for them?
- faint

21 What is to be in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages?
- glory unto God

EPHESIANS 4

3 What is the bond that keeps the unity of the Spirit?*- peace***7 Who is given grace?***- everyone of us***8 When Christ ascended up on high, what did he lead captive?***- captivity***11 What gifts did Christ give to some?***- apostles, prophets, evangelists, pastors and teachers***11 What were the reasons for the gifts? v1***- for the perfecting of the saints, work of the ministry, edifying the body***14 What should we be careful not to be carried about with?***- every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;***15 Who is the head of the body?***- Christ***15 How may we grow up into Christ in all things?***- by speaking the truth in love***17 What do the Gentiles walk in?***- the vanity of their mind***18 How are Gentiles alienated from the life of God?***- through ignorance; blindness; hardness***22 Compare the old man with the new man? v23,24***- old: corrupt with deceitful lusts; new: created in righteousness and true holiness***25 With whom should every man speak truth?***- with his neighbour***26 Be ye angry, and ___ not; let not the sun go down upon your ____:***- sin, wrath***27 Research: What does it mean to give place to the devil?***-***28 Why should the one who stole labour with his hands?***- that he may have to give to him that needeth***31 What is to be put away from us? v25***- lying, bitterness, wrath, anger, clamour, evil speaking, malice***32 Why has God forgiven us?***- for Christ's sake*

EPHESIANS 5

*- April 7**October 7***2 In what are we to walk?***- love***3 What should not even be named among saints? v4***- fornication, uncleanness, covetousness, filthiness, foolish talk ...***5 Who will not have an inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God?***- whoremonger, unclean person, covetous man who is an idolater***11 What should we do to the unfruitful works of darkness?***- reprove them***12 What is it a shame to do, of those things done in secret?***- speak of them***16 Research: What does it mean to redeem the time?***-***18 What should we be filled with rather than wine?***- the Spirit***20 What should we give thanks for? v22***- all things***21 What should motivate our submission to one another?***- the fear of God***22 What is Paul's command to wives? 5:24, 33***- submit yourselves to your own husbands***23 Who is the head of the church?***- Christ***25 What is Paul's command to husbands?***- love your wives***26 How is the church sanctified and cleansed?***- with the washing of water by the word***31 Research: When were the marriage laws first instituted?***- in the beginning Gen 2:26*

32 Research: What is the great mystery concerning Christ and the church?

-

33 ... and the ____ see that she _____ her husband.

- *wife, reverence*

EPHESIANS 6

1 What is right for children to do?

- *obey their parents*

2 Research: What is the promise of the first commandment with promise?

-

4 What is a father's duty?

- *to bring up his children in the nurture and admonition of the Lord and not provoking them to wrath*

5 From the instructions to servants, how should we be serving Christ? v6-7

- *to be obedient, with fear and trembling, singleness of heart, not with eyeservice as menpleasers, doing will of God from heart*

12 Research: What is spiritual wickedness in high places?

-

13 Name the six pieces of the armour of God? v13-17

- *truth, righteousness, gospel of peace, faith, salvation, word of God*

14 What are the loins girded with?

- *truth*

16 What will you be able to do with the shield of faith?

- *quench all the fiery darts of the wicked*

17 What is the "sword of the Spirit"?

- *the word of God*

18 When are we to pray?

- *always*

19 What prayer did Paul ask them to make for him?

- *that he might boldly make known the mystery of the gospel*

20 Research: From where did Paul write this epistle?

- *Act 28:20*

21 Who had Paul sent unto these people?

- *Tychicus*

22 For what purpose was Tychicus sent?

- *to make known to them all thing; their affairs; to comfort them*

23 What does Paul extend to the Ephesians from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ?

- *peace, love with faith*

24 Grace be with all them that ____ our Lord Jesus Christ in ____.

- *love, sincerity*

PHILIPPIANS 1*- April 8**October 8***1 Who wrote the epistle to the Philippians?***- Paul and Timotheus***1 How do Paul and Timothy describe themselves?***- servants of Jesus Christ***1 Research: What events in scriptures take place in Philippi***- Acts 16:9-40***2 From whom does Paul extend grace and peace?***- God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ***3 What does Paul do upon remembering the Philippians?***- thanks his God***4 Paul's prayers for the Philippians are made with what?***- joy***6 In what was Paul confident?***- he which hath begun a good work will perform it until day of Christ***8 Research: What does it mean to long after someone in the bowels of Jesus Christ?***- in the tender mercies of Christ Jesus RV***10 Research: What is the day of Christ? v6***-***11 What were the Philippians to be filled with?***- fruits of righteousness; see also Joh 15:4-8***14 How were the brethren affected by Paul's imprisonment?***- confident, they were much more bold to speak the word without fear***15 Out of what did the people preach Christ? v16-17***- envy and strife, contention, good will, love***16 Why did people preach Christ of contention and not sincerely?***- to add affliction to Paul's bonds***21 For me to live is _____ and to die is _____.***- Christ, gain***27 In what did Paul wish the Philippians to stand fast? v19***- in one spirit, with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel***29 What two things are given us to do? v30***- believe and suffer for his sake***30 What type of suffering could be expected? v7, 14, 27-28; 2:8.***- the same conflict Paul was experiencing, same as Jesus***30 Research: What verses in this first chapter suggest Paul was in prison and awaiting the sentence of death****PHILIPPIANS 2****3 Let nothing be done through _____ or _____;***- strife, vainglory***5 What "mind" were the Philippians to have? v3, 7, 8***- the mind of Christ, lowliness, service, humble, obedient unto death***12 With what are we to work out our own salvation?***- fear and trembling***13 For it is God which _____ in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.***- worketh***14 What were they to do all things without?***- murmurings and disputings***15 Research: What example should we set in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation?***- Eph 1:4-5***15 What picture does Paul have of these believers as they hold forth the word of life?***- shining lights in the world***19 Name the two people that Paul was going to send to the Philippians. v25***- Timotheus and Epaphroditus***22 How had Timothy served with Paul in the gospel?***- as a son with the father***25 Who was sick unto death because he was doing the work of Christ which the Philippians had neglected? v30***- Epaphroditus***30 Research: How were the Philippians to be like Jesus?***-*

PHILIPPIANS 3*- April 9**October 9***1 What are the brethren told to do finally?***- rejoice in the Lord***2 Research: Who were the concision?***-***5 What tribe was Paul from?***- Benjamin***7 What did Paul count as loss for Christ?***- the things that were gain to him***9 What righteousness did Paul have?***- not his own, but the righteousness which is of God by faith***9 Research: What is the righteousness of God by faith?***-***10 What was Paul striving to attain unto?***- the resurrection of the dead***12 How does verse 12 show that salvation is conditional?***- not as though I had already obtained, either already perfect ...***14 Research: What is the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus that Paul presses toward?***- perfection v12, 15***18 What do the enemies of the cross of Christ have on their mind? v19***- their belly, glory in shameful things; earthly things***19 Whose end is _____, whose God is their belly.***- destruction***20 Where is our conversation found?***- in heaven, from whence we look for the Saviour***21 What type of body do we have?***- a vile body***2 What did Paul beseech Euodias and Syntyche?***- to be of the same mind in the Lord***4 What did Paul repeat that we are always to do in the Lord?***- rejoice***5 What should we let be known unto all men?***- our moderation***8 What things are we to think on?***- true, honest, just, pure, lovely, good report, virtue, praise***9 What things does Paul tell us to do?***- those things learned, received, heard, seen in me, do***11 In what state had Paul learned to be content?***- in whatsoever state he was***13 How could Paul do all things?***- through Christ which strengtheneth him***15 In the beginning of the gospel, what did Philippi do that no other church did?***- communicated with Paul concerning giving and receiving***19 Who did Paul say would supply all their need?***- God***21 Who were they to salute?***- every saint in Christ Jesus***22 Which saints in particular sent their salutations to the Philippians?***- they that are of Caesar's household**- tomorrow start John***PHILIPPIANS 4****1 What did Paul call the Philippians***- my brethren dearly beloved and longed for, my joy and crown*

COLOSSIANS 1*- May 14**November 13*

1 By what authority was Paul was an apostle of Jesus Christ?

- the will of God

1 Who is mentioned with Paul in the salutation?

- Timotheus

2 To whom is this epistle written?

- the saints and faithful brethren in Christ at Colosse

4 What had Paul heard about the Colossians?

- their faith in Christ Jesus and their love to all the saints

9 What did Paul and Timothy mention first in their prayer for the Colossians? v3

- that they might be filled with the knowledge of his (God's) will

12 Who has made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance?

- the Father

14 What is the redemption that we have through Christ's blood

- forgiveness of sins

15 What part of God's creation is Jesus? v23

- the firstborn of every creature Rom 8:17-21, 29

16 What things in heaven and earth are mentioned here as created by and for him? 2:10, 15

- thrones, dominions, principalities, powers

17 And he is _____ all things, and by him all things _____.

- before, consist

18 How is Jesus the beginning, the firstborn?

- firstborn from dead, preeminence in all things

19 What pleased the Father?

- that in Christ should all fulness dwell

19 Research: What is the Father's pleasure for us? v10, 22, 28

- that we might be filled with all the fulness of God; see also Eph 3:19; 4:13, 24

20 And having made _____ through the blood of his _____, ...

- peace, cross

20 What is God's plan of reconciliation?

- to reconcile all things unto himself by Christ

21 By wicked works, what had the Colossians become?

- enemies in their mind

22 How does Jesus want to present us to God?

- holy, unblameable, unreprouvable in his sight

23 What must be done to receive reconciliation?

- continue in faith, grounded and settled, be not moved from the hope

24 As a minister of the gospel of Christ, in what does Paul now rejoice? v22

- my sufferings for you

26 To whom is the mystery made manifest?

- to his saints; see also Isa 8:16

27 What is the mystery which has been hid but now is made manifest?

- Christ in you, the hope of glory; see Hab 2:14

28 Why were Paul and Timotheus preaching Christ, warning and teaching every man?

- to present every man perfect in Christ

29 Research: In the plan of reconciliation mentioned in this chapter, summarize God's part, Jesus part, Paul's part and our part.

COLOSSIANS 2*- May 15**November 14*

1 What does "conflict" mean?

- fear, care, concern

1 Who did Paul say he had a great conflict for besides the Colossians and the Laodiceans?

- as many as have not seen my face in the flesh

3 Where are the treasures of wisdom and knowledge hid? v2

- in the Father and in Christ

4 Why does Paul say he was emphasizing that all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge are hid in God and Christ? v2-3

- lest any man should beguile you with enticing words

5 What did Paul joy and behold of those people?

- *their order and the steadfastness of their faith in Christ*

6 When the people have received Christ Jesus, the Lord, what are they then instructed to do?

- *walk ye in him*

8 What was Paul afraid would spoil them?

- *philosophy, vain deceit, traditions of men and rudiments of the world*

10 What is Christ the head of?

- *all principality and power; see also 1Pe 3:21-22*

10 Why is Christ the head of all principality and power? v8-9

- *because God dwells in him; see also Rom 13:1-2*

12 When are we buried with Jesus?

- *in baptism*

12 Who do we show our faith in by being baptized?

- *God*

13 What were the Colossians told they were dead in?

- *their sins and the uncircumcision of their flesh*

13 What is meant by the "uncircumcision of your flesh"?

- *Gentiles outside the law*

15 What did Christ do to principalities and powers (worldly philosophies)? v8-10

- *spoiled them and made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them; see also Jer 13:18*

16 What were the Colossians to let no man judge them in?

- *meat, drink, an holy day, new moon, sabbath*

16 Research: In what did they judge Jesus?

-

17 What did Paul say meats, sabbath days and new moons were? v11-16

- *a shadow of things to come*

18 What type of worship was the result of being vainly puffed up by the fleshly mind?

- *voluntary humility and worshipping of angels*

20 What were they making themselves subject to, that Christ had blotted out? v14, 22

- *the handwriting of ordinances; commandments and doctrines of men*

21 What specifically were the Colossians worrying about?

- *touch not; taste not; handle not*

22 Why are we not to be concerned about the world's ordinances? v20-22

- *we are dead from the rudiments of the world which will perish*

23 How did the taste not, touch not, handle not have a show of wisdom?

- *in will worship, humility, neglecting of the body*

COLOSSIANS 3

- *May 16*

November 15

1 What should we do if we are risen with Christ?

- *seek those things which are above; see also John 5:19*

1 What must happen before we can be risen with Christ? 2: 12

- *we must be buried with him*

2 Set your _____ on things above, not on things on the ____.

- *affection, earth*

3 For ye are ____, and your life is ____ with Christ in God.

- *dead, hid*

3 When shall we appear with Christ in glory? v4

- *when Christ appears*

5 What is to be put to death that brings God's wrath? v6

- *fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence and covetousness; see also Rom 1:18*

5 What is another term used for covetousness?

- *idolatry, greed*

7 In the which ye also _____ some time, when ye _____ in them.

- *walked, lived*

10 Who is the new man's image to be after?

- *him that created him*

10 renewed _____ after the image of him that created him

- *in knowledge*

12 As the elect of God, holy and beloved, what are we to put on?

- *bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering*

13 What should be done if a man has a quarrel against any?

- *forbear and forgive him as Christ forgave us*

14 What is the bond of perfectness?

- *charity (love)*

15 What should we let rule in our hearts?

- *the peace of God*

15 ... and be ye _____

- *thankful*

16 What should we let dwell in us richly?

- *the word of Christ*

16 teaching and admonishing one another in _____ and _____ and spiritual songs,

- *psalms, hymns*

16 singing with _____ in your _____ to the Lord.

- *grace, hearts*

17 In whose name are we to do all things?

- *the name of the Lord Jesus*

18 Wives, _____ unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord.

- *submit yourselves*

19 How should husbands treat their wives?

- *love your wives and be not bitter against them*

20 Why should children obey their parents in all things?

- *it is well pleasing unto the Lord*

21 Why should fathers provoke not their children to anger?

- *lest they be discouraged*

24 If we do all these things heartily, what shall we receive of the Lord? v23

- *the reward of the inheritance*

COLOSSIANS 4

1 What should masters give unto their servants?

- *that which is just and equal*

2 Continue in _____ and watch in the same with _____.

- *prayer, thanksgiving*

2 Research: Where else in Colossians were they exhorted to be thankful? The Bible?

-

3 Paul asked for prayers for a door of utterance to be opened so they could speak what?

- *the mystery of Christ*

5 Walk in _____ toward them that are without, redeeming the ____.

- *wisdom, time*

6 Let your speech be alway with _____, seasoned with _____,

- *grace, salt*

8 Beside declaring Paul's state, what was the other reason Tychicus was sent to Colosse?

- *to know their estate and comfort them*

10 Who was Paul's fellow prisoner?

- *Aristarchus*

11 What was Jesus' other name?

- *Justus*

12 What was Epaphras' prayer for the Colossians? 1:7-11

- *that they may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God*

14 Who is the beloved physician?

- *Luke*

15 Who had a church in his house?

- *Nymphas*

16 Who were the Colossians to trade epistles with?

- *Laodicea*

17 To what was Archippus to take heed?

- *to fulfil the ministry which he had received in the Lord*

18 What did Paul ask the Colossians to remember?

- *his bonds*

1 THESSALONIANS 1*- May 17**November 16***1 From whom is the epistle to the Thessalonians?***- Paul, Silvanus and Timotheus***3 What did Paul remember without ceasing?***- their work of faith, labour of love and patience of hope***5 Not only in word did the gospel come to the people, but how else?***- in power, Holy Spirit, in much assurance***5 Research: Where at Thessalonica did Paul first preach?***- in the synagogue Act 17:2.***5 Research: Who of the Thessalonians had believed when Paul and Silas first preached unto them?.***- a great multitude of devout Greeks and of the chief women not a few Act 17:4***6 Who, beside Paul, did they become followers of?***- the Lord***6 Research: What was said of Paul and those with him by the persecuting Jews to the rulers of Thessalonica?***- these that have turned the world upside down have come hither also Act 17:6***7 In what countries especially were the Thessalonians examples?***- Macedonia and Achaia***8 ... in every place your _____ to Godward is spread abroad so that we need not speak _____***- faith, anything***9 What turn about had been made by the Thessalonians?***- they turned from idols to serving the living and true God***10 What does Jesus deliver us from?***- the wrath to come***10 Research: Explore the "example \ follower" principle as set out initially by Christ v 5-8 and 3:12; 4:1***-***1 THESSALONIANS 2****2 Where does Paul say he was shamefully entreated?***- Philippi***2 What action did Paul take even after they had suffered and been shamefully entreated?***- they were bold to speak unto the Thessalonians the gospel of God***3 What was their exhortation not of?***- deceit, uncleanness, guile***5 God is _____.***- witness***6 Of whom did the apostles not seek glory?***- of men***7 What were Paul and his companions as gentle as?***- a nurse cherishing her children***8 Being affectionately desirous of them, what were the apostles willing to impart unto them as well as the gospel of God?***- their own souls***9 When did the apostles labour to preach unto the Thessalonians?***- night and day***9 Why did Paul say they laboured night and day?***- so they would not be chargeable unto any of them***9 What did Paul speak, impart and preach to the Thessalonians when he was with them? v2, 8***- the gospel of God***10 How did the apostles behave among those that believed?***- holily, justly, unblameably***12 What did they exhort, comfort and charge everyone of the Thessalonians to do, as a father doth his children?***- walk worthy of God***12 What has God called the Thessalonians and us unto?***- his kingdom and glory***13 What effectually worketh in them that believe?***- the word of God***13 How did the Thessalonians receive the word?***- as the word of God and not as the word of men***14 How were the Thessalonians like the churches of God in Judaea?***- they had suffered like things of their own countrymen*

15 Research: What is another rendering for persecute in verse 15?

16 How were the churches in Judaea persecuted by their fellow Jews?

- forbidden to speak to the Gentiles

19 What was the apostles hope, joy or crown of rejoicing?

- the Thessalonians in the presence of Jesus at his coming

20 For ye are our _____ and ____.

- glory, joy

1 THESSALONIANS 3

- May 18

November 17

1 When they could no longer forbear, where did Paul feel it good to be left alone?

- Athens

3 Why should we not be moved by afflictions?

- we are appointed thereunto

5 Because of tribulation, what characteristic of the Thessalonians did Paul send to enquire of?

- their faith

6 Who brought tidings from Thessalonica of their faith and charity?

- Timotheus

8 For now we live, if ye _____ in the Lord.

- stand fast

10 What two things did Paul pray for night and day?

- to see the Thessalonians, to perfect their faith

12 And the Lord make you to increase and abound in _____ one toward another, and toward all men.

- love

13 What was the end result the Lord Jesus hoped to accomplish?

- stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God; see also Eph 1:4; Eph 5:27.

1 THESSALONIANS 4

1 Furthermore we _____ you and _____ you brethren by the Lord Jesus

- beseech, exhort

3 What is the will of God?

- sanctification, abstain from fornication

4 What was every man to know how to possess in sanctification and honour?

- his vessel

6 What must they not do to their brother?

- defraud

7 For God hath not called us unto _____, but unto _____.

- uncleanness, holiness

8 What does a despiser despise?

- God

9 What does Paul tell us that we are taught of God?

- to love one another

10 In what district does Paul say these Thessalonians had already shown love to the brethren?

- in all Macedonia

10 Although the Thessalonians loved one another, what did Paul want them to do?

- increase more and more

12 How were they to walk toward them that are without?

- honestly

13 Concerning them which are asleep, what were they to do?

- sorrow not

13 Why are we not to sorrow over those which are asleep?

- we are not as others which have no hope

14 How do we know God will raise the dead? v16

- Jesus died and rose again, so those that sleep in Jesus will be resurrected

16 Who will descend from heaven?

- the Lord himself (Christ)

16 What will the Lord descend from heaven with besides a shout and the trump of God?

- the voice of the archangel

16 What will happen first after Jesus descends from heaven? v15

- raise the dead in Christ

17 Who will be caught up together in the clouds to meet the Lord?

- we which are alive and remain together with the risen dead

18 What were they to do with Paul's words about Jesus return and the resurrection of the dead? v13

- *comfort one another*

18 Research: From this chapter, list the do's and don'ts of a walk pleasing to God. v4

1 THESSALONIANS 5

- *May 19*

November 18

1 Why did the times and seasons not need to be written about? v2

- *they knew perfectly that he would come as a thief in the night*

3 What shall those that say peace and safety not escape?

- *sudden destruction*

4 Why would the day of the Lord not overtake the brethren as a thief?

- *because they were not in darkness*

5 What are the brethren children of?

- *light and the day*

6 What should we be doing rather than sleeping?

- *watching and being sober*

8 How do we keep sober?

- *having faith and love as a breastplate and hope of salvation for a helmet*

9 For God hath not appointed us to _____, but to obtain _____ by our Lord Jesus Christ.

- *wrath, salvation*

10 What hope are we comforted and edified by? v11; 4:18

- *that whether we wake or sleep we shall live together with him (Christ)*

12 Who are to be esteemed very highly in love?

- *those that labour among us, and are over us*

14 Who are we to warn?

- *them that are unruly*

15 Ever _____ that which is ____.

- *follow, good*

17 What are we to do without ceasing?

- *pray*

18 What does Paul say was the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning them?

- *in everything give thanks*

21 What should be done with all things?

- *prove all things, hold fast that which is good*

22 Abstain from all _____ of evil

- *appearance*

24 How is God faithful?

- *he that calleth you also will do it (preserve you blameless)*

26 Greet all the brethren with an _____.

- *holy kiss*

27 To whom was this epistle to be read?

- *to all the holy brethren*

28 Research: Locate the places where comfort is mentioned in this chapter. What is the comfort to be given to our brothers and sisters?

-

28 Research: In this first epistle, what is mentioned as the "will of God"?

- *4:3; 5:18*

2 THESSALONIANS 1*- May 20**November 19***1 Who wrote the second epistle?***- Paul, Silvanus and Timotheus***3 What was being exhibited by the Thessalonians in the persecutions and tribulations they were enduring?***- growing faith, love toward each other, patience***4 What did Paul and his companions glory in?***- the patience and faith of the Thessalonians under persecution***5 What were the sufferings of the Thessalonians to be counted worthy of?***- the kingdom of God***6 When will they be recompensed? v7-9***- when Jesus returns***7 Who will be with the Lord Jesus when he returns?***- his mighty angels***8 When the Lord Jesus is revealed from heaven with his mighty angels in flaming fire, on whom will he take vengeance?***- them that know not God, them that obey not the gospel of Christ***9 How will those be punished that know not and obey not?***- with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord***10 When he shall come to be _____ in his saints.***- glorified***10 In that day, who will Jesus be admired in?***- all them that believe***11 We pray always for you, that our God would count you worthy of this _____,***- calling***11 Research: What is the calling Paul prays that God will count you worthy of?***- his kingdom and glory v5, 10; 2:12, 14***11 What did Paul pray God would fulfil?***- all the good pleasure of his goodness, the work of faith with power***12 Whose name is being glorified in the Thessalonians?***- the name of our Lord Jesus Christ***12 Research: What prophet speaks of the testimony being bound up among the disciples, and also of Christ and his children as signs from the LORD in Israel?***- Isaiah see Isa 8:13-18, 20***2 THESSALONIANS 2****2 What were the Thessalonians not to be troubled or shaken in mind by?***- spirit, word, letter that the day of Christ is at hand***3 What did Paul mention must come before Christ returns?***- a falling away***3 How else does Paul describe the son of perdition?***- that man of sin***3 Research: Who did Christ call the son of perdition?***- John 17:12***4 What does this son of perdition do?***- exalts himself above all that is called God, shews that he is God***4 Research: In what ways might man oppose God or exalt himself above God?***-***7 What mystery was already at work at the time of the Thessalonians?***- the mystery of iniquity***8 How shall that Wicked be consumed and destroyed?***- with the spirit of his mouth, with the brightness of his coming***9 What are the things that show the son of perdition's works are of Satan? v10***- power, signs, lying wonders, deceivableness of unrighteousness; see also Deu 13:1-4***9 Research: What does the term Satan mean?***-***10 What is it that saves?***- the love of the truth***11 Why did God send a strong delusion?***- that they should believe a lie*

11 Who does God allow to believe a lie? v12

- *those who believe not the truth, but have pleasure in unrighteousness*

12 What will happen to those who believed not the truth but had pleasure in unrighteousness?

- *all damned*

13 We are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren _____ of the Lord.

- *beloved*

13 The brethren had been chosen from the beginning for what purpose? v14

- *chosen you to salvation; to obtain the glory of Christ*

13 How is salvation obtained?

- *through sanctification of the spirit and belief of the truth*

15 What traditions were the brethren to hold to?

- *the traditions taught by word or epistle*

16 What have the brethren been given through grace?

- *everlasting consolation and good hope*

17 ... stablish you in every good _____ and _____.

- *word, work*

2 THESSALONIANS 3

- *May 21*

November 20

1 What did Paul ask the brethren to do for them?

- *pray*

1 How had the Thessalonians commendably treated the word of the Lord?

- *given it free course and glorified it*

3 The Lord is faithful who shall _____ you and keep you from _____.

- *stablish, evil*

4 What confidence did the apostles have in the Thessalonians?

- *they do and will do the things commanded*

5 And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God and into the _____ for Christ.

- *patient waiting*

5 What does the love of God and patient waiting for Jesus keep us from? v3

- *evil*

6 How was a disorderly brother to be dealt with?

- *withdraw from him*

8 What did Paul and his brethren do so that they would not be chargeable to any?

- *worked night and day*

10 What command about working had Paul left the Thessalonians?

- *if any man would not work, neither should he eat*

11 In what way were some of the Thessalonians walking disorderly? v6

- *working not at all, busybodies*

12 By whom did Paul command and exhort the Thessalonians?

- *by our Lord Jesus Christ*

12 How were the disorderly to solve their problem?

- *with quietness to work and eat their own bread*

12 Research: How do we work and eat with quietness?

- *1Th 4:11*

13 What were they not to be weary in?

- *well doing*

14 What was the purpose of having no company with those disobedient to Paul's epistle?

- *to make them ashamed*

15 Yet count him not as an enemy but _____ him as a _____.

- *admonish, brother*

16 Now the Lord of _____ himself give you _____ always by all means. 1:2

- *peace, peace*

17 What does Paul say was the token in every epistle?

- *the salutation with his own hand*

18 Where was the second epistle to the Thessalonians written from?

- *Athens*

18 Research: Since the will of God is to give thanks in everything (1Th 5:17-18), research what the apostles prayed and gave thanks for in these letters to the Thessalonians.

1 TIMOTHY 1*- May 22**November 21***1 Who was the letter to Timothy written by?***- Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ***1 Paul was appointed an apostle of Jesus Christ by what?***- the commandment of God***1 Who does Paul say is our hope?***- Jesus Christ***2 In what way was Timothy Paul's own son?***- in the faith***3 When Paul went unto Macedonia, where did he beseech Timothy to abide?***- Ephesus***4 What does not edify us in godliness?***- fables and endless genealogies***5 To what end does the commandment bring you?***- charity (love) see also 1Pe 1:22***5 What does charity come out of?***- a pure heart, a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned***7 What were those desiring to be teachers of the law lacking?***- understanding***8 When is the law good?***- if a man uses it lawfully***9 Who is the law made for?***- for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners...***9 Who is the law not made for? v5;***- a righteous man see also Gal 5:18.***11 What was committed to Paul's trust?***- the glorious gospel of the blessed God***13 What was Paul like before he was converted?***- a blasphemer, persecutor, and injurious***13 Why did Paul obtain mercy?***- because he did it ignorantly in unbelief; see also Luk 23:34.***15 Which saying did Paul call a faithful saying?***- that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners***16 In Paul we see a pattern of which attribute of Christ?***- longsuffering***16 Jesus' mercy and longsuffering toward Paul was a pattern for whom?***- them that should hereafter believe on Jesus to life everlasting***17 How does Paul describe the only wise God?***- the King eternal, immortal, invisible***18 What will help Timothy to war a good warfare? v5, 19***- holding faith and a good conscience***20 Who did Paul deliver unto Satan?***- Hymenaeus and Alexander***20 What did Hymenaeus and Alexander do that resulted in blaspheming? v19***- they put away their conscience and made shipwreck of faith***20 What did Paul hope to accomplish by delivering Hymenaeus and Alexander unto Satan?***- that they may learn not to blaspheme***20 Research: How would Paul deliver Hymenaeus and Alexander to Satan?****1 TIMOTHY 2****1 First of all, what should be made for all men?***- supplications, prayers, intercessions, giving of thanks***2 What is good and acceptable in the sight of God?***- to lead a quiet, peaceable life in all godliness and honesty***3 Who is our Saviour? 4:10.***- God***4 What will God have all men to come unto?***- the knowledge of the truth***5 Who is the mediator between God and men?***- the man Christ Jesus***6 What did the man Christ Jesus give himself as?***- a ransom for all***7 What was Paul ordained to be to the Gentiles?***- a preacher, an apostle and a teacher*

8 I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up _____,
- *holy hands*

8 What are men to pray without?
- *wrath and doubting*

9 How does Paul say women should adorn themselves?
- *modest apparel, shamefacedness and sobriety*

9 How does Paul say women should not adorn themselves?
- *not with broided hair, gold, pearls, costly array*

10 What becometh women professing godliness?
- *good works*

11 How should women learn?
- *in silence with all subjection*

12 What should a woman not do?
- *teach or usurp authority over the man*

13 For Adam was first formed, then ____.
- *Eve*

14 Why was Eve in the transgression?
- *she was deceived*

14 Who did Paul speak of earlier in this letter as being deceived? 1:13
- *himself; see also Rom 7:11.*

15 What would the woman be saved in?
- *childbearing*

15 What must they continue in to be saved? 4:16
- *faith, charity, holiness with sobriety*

1 TIMOTHY 3

1 If a man desireth the office of a bishop, what does he desire?
- *a good work*

3 What must a bishop be given to?
- *hospitality*

3 What must a bishop not be given to?
- *wine, striker, greedy, brawler, covetous, novice*

4 ... having his children in _____, with all _____.
- *subjection, gravity*

5 What must a man know how to rule over in order to take care of the house of God?
- *his own house*

6 Why should a bishop not be a novice?
- *lest being lifted up with pride, fall into condemnation of devil*

7 Why must a bishop have a good report of them which are without?
- *lest he fall into reproach and the snare of the devil*

8 What should a deacon not be greedy of?
- *filthy lucre (money)*

9 Holding the mystery of the _____ in a pure _____
- *faith, conscience*

10 When could one administer the office of deacon?
- *after first being proved and found blameless*

11 Describe the wife of a deacon.
- *grave, sober, faithful in all things, not slanderers*

13 What do those using the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves?
- *a good degree and great boldness in the faith*

13 Research: What is the difference between a bishop and a deacon?
-

14 When did Paul hope to visit Timothy?
- *shortly*

15 What does Paul call the house or church of the living God?
- *the pillar and ground of the truth*

16 And without _____ great is the mystery of _____:
- *controversy, godliness*

16 God was _____ in the flesh, _____ in the Spirit.
- *manifest, justified*

1TIMOTHY 4

- *May 23*

November 22

1 What spirits will be given heed to in the latter times?
- *seducing spirits*

1 In the _____ times some shall depart from the _____.
- *latter, faith*

2 Having their conscience seared with a ____.

- *hot iron*

3 What would those in the latter days forbid to do?

- *marry*

4 Nothing is to be refused if it is received with what?

- *thanksgiving*

5 By what is our food sanctified?

- *the word of God and prayer*

6 Rather than worrying about what they ate, what were they to be nourished up in?

- *words of faith and of good doctrine*

7 What should a person refuse? 1:4

- *profane and old wives fables*

7 What did Paul tell Timothy to exercise himself unto?

- *godliness*

8 What two "lives" are spoken of by Paul?

- *the life that now is, the life which is to come*

8 For bodily exercise profiteth ____: but godliness is profitable unto ____

____,
- *little, all things*

10 Why did Paul labour and suffer reproach?

- *because he trusted in the living God*

10 Who is God specially the saviour of?

- *those that believe*

11 These things ____ and ____.

- *command, teach*

12 Timothy was to be an example of the believers in what?

- *word, conversation, charity, spirit, faith, purity*

13 What was Timothy to give attendance to?

- *reading, exhortation, doctrine*

14 What was Timothy not to neglect?

- *the gift that is in thee which was given thee by prophecy*

15 ____ upon these things; give thyself ____ to them;

- *Meditate, wholly*

16 By continuing in the doctrine, who did Paul say Timothy would save? 1:15

- *thyself and them that hear thee*

1 TIMOTHY 5

1 How should an elder be intreated?

- *not rebuked; like a father*

1 How are the younger men to be intreated?

- *as brethren*

4 Who is to show piety to widows besides their children?

- *nephews*

5 In whom does a widow indeed, and desolate trust?

- *God*

5 What does this trusting widow continue in night and day?

- *supplications and prayers*

6 But she that liveth in ____ is dead while she liveth.

- *pleasure*

8 What could a man do that would cause God to say he was denying the faith, and was worse than an infidel?

- *not providing for his own house*

9 How old must a widow be to be taken into the number?

- *threescore (sixty) years old*

11 If the younger widows were included in the number what would they learn? v11-13

- *to be idle*

14 What should younger widows do?

- *marry, bear children, guide the house*

14 What should younger widows not do?

- *give occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully*

16 Who was the church to relieve? v5

- *them that are widows indeed*

17 Who are counted worthy of double honour?

- *those that labour in the word*

18 Research: From where does Paul quote this passage: "Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn."?

- *Deu 25:4*

18 What is the labourer worthy of?

- *his reward*

19 When would an accusation be received against an elder?

- *when it was brought by two or three witnesses*

20 How should they (the church) deal with those who sin?

- *rebuke them before all, that others may also fear*

21 Paul charged that these things should be done without what?

- *partiality - preferring one before another*

22 Lay hands _____ on no man, neither be partaker of other men's ____.

- *suddenly, sins*

23 What was Timothy advised to drink for his stomach's sake, and his often infirmities?

- *a little wine*

1 TIMOTHY 6

- *May 24*

November 23

1 What is one way of blaspheming the name of God and his doctrine?

- *servants not honouring their masters*

2 How must a servant not treat his believing master?

- *must not despise him*

2 How should a servant treat his believing master?

- *do him service because faithful and beloved*

2 Research: To whom would this teaching and exhortation about service to believing masters apply today?

-

3 Whose words does Paul consider wholesome and a doctrine of godliness?

- *the words of our Lord Jesus Christ*

5 What should our action be towards those that suppose gain is godliness?

- *from such withdraw thyself*

6 But godliness with _____ is great gain.

- *contentment*

7 We brought nothing into this _____ and it is certain we can carry _____ out.

- *world, nothing*

8 What should we be content with?

- *food and raiment*

9 Who falls into temptation, a snare, and many foolish and hurtful lusts?

- *they that will be rich*

10 What caused men to pierce themselves through with many sorrows?

- *the love of money*

10 What is the root of all evil?

- *the love of money*

11 What should the man of God follow after?

- *righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness*

12 What fight has to be fought? 1:18-19

- *the good fight of faith*

12 What are we called unto that we should lay hold on? v19

- *eternal life*

12 Before whom had Timothy professed a good profession?

- *many witnesses*

13 Before whom did Christ witness a good confession?

- *Pontius Pilate*

15 Who is the blessed and only potentate?

- *God; see also 1:17*

16 What is possessed only by the Lord of lords?

- *immortality*

16 Research: Find verses that refer to an immortal soul.

-

17 In whom should the rich trust?

- *the living God*

18 What does Paul tell the rich in this world to be rich in?

- *good works*

18 Good works involve being ready and willing to do what?

- *ready to distribute, willing to communicate (sociable)*

19 What will these good works assist them in laying hold on in the age to come?

- *eternal life*

20 What were some professing that had caused them to err concerning the faith?

- *profane and vain babblings, oppositions of science ...*

20 Research: What is meant by science?

-

21 How did Paul end the epistle?

- *Grace be with thee. Amen.*

21 From the first epistle to Timothy, summarize what the believers were not to be led astray by or trust in? See 1:4; 4:1,7; 6:17; 6:20.

- *fables, doctrines of devils, riches, vain babblings, science*

21 From the first epistle to Timothy, whose word was to be spoken in the church? 1:1,3 ,11; 2:5 ,7; 3:16; 4:6, 13, 16; 6:3.

- *the words of our Lord Jesus Christ - the gospel of God*

2 TIMOTHY 1*- May 25**November 24***1 What does Paul say is in Christ Jesus?***- the promise of life***2 What did Paul extend to Timothy from God and Jesus?***- grace, mercy and peace***2 What did Paul call Timothy in his greeting?***- my dearly beloved son***3 In what does Paul remember Timothy?***- in his prayers***4 ... being mindful of thy _____, that I may be filled with ____;***- tears, joy***5 Who was Timothy's grandmother?***- Lois***5 What dwelt first in Timothy's grandmother, then mother, then him?***- faith; see also 1Ti 1:5***6 How did Timothy come by the gift of God?***- by the putting on of Paul's hands***7 What spirit did Paul say God had given them?***- spirit of power, love and a sound mind***8 Rather than be ashamed of the testimony of the Lord and of Paul, what was Timothy to be a partaker of?***- the afflictions of the gospel***9 How were we saved and called in Christ before the world began?***- God purposed it (it was always in his plan)***10 What did Jesus abolish?***- death***10 How have life and immortality been brought to light?***- through the gospel***11 What three things was Paul appointed to be to the Gentiles?***- preacher, apostle, teacher***11 Research: When had Paul mentioned his ordination to Timothy before?***- 1Ti 2:7***12 For the which cause I also _____ these things: nevertheless I am not _____:***- suffer, ashamed***13 To what did Paul ask Timothy to hold fast?***- the form of sound words, which he heard of Paul***15 All in what country had turned away from Paul?***- Asia***15 Name two people who turned away from Paul.***- Phygellus and Hermogenes***16 Who did Paul ask the Lord to give mercy unto?***- the house of Onesiphorus***17 In Rome what did Onesiphorus diligently do?***- sought Paul out and found him***18 What did Onesiphorus do for Paul at Ephesus?***- in many things he ministered unto him***2 TIMOTHY 2***- May 26**November 25***1 What did Paul exhort Timothy to be strong in?***- the grace that is in Christ Jesus***1 What did Paul call Timothy?***- my son***2 What was Timothy to do with the things he heard?***- commit them to faithful men, who shall teach others also***2 Who told Timothy the things about Paul?***- many witnesses***3 What was Timothy to endure as a good soldier of Jesus Christ?***- hardness***4 How does a soldier please the one who chose him?***- by not entangling himself with the affairs of this life***5 A man who strives for mastery is not crowned unless he does what?***- strives lawfully*

6 Who must be the first partaker of the fruits?

- the husbandman that laboureth

7 What did Paul ask of the Lord for Timothy?

- to give him understanding in all things

8 What was Timothy to remember about Christ, according to Paul's gospel?

- Jesus Christ of the seed of David was raised from the dead

10 What will be obtained along with the salvation that is in Christ Jesus?

- eternal glory

11 What must we do to live with Christ?

- be dead with him

12 What must we do to reign with Christ?

- suffer

12 When will Christ deny us?

- if we deny him

13 Why will Christ abide faithful, even if we believe not?

- he cannot deny himself

14 What does strife about words do?

- subverts the hearers

15 What should we do to show ourselves approved unto God?

- study

17 What two people had erred from the truth?

- Hymenaeus and Philetus

18 What error were these men preaching that was overthrowing the faith of some?

- that the resurrection was past already

20 What kinds of vessels are in a great house?

- gold, silver, wood, earth, some to honour, some to dishonour

22 From what should we flee?

- youthful lusts

23 What questions gender strifes and should be avoided?

- foolish and unlearned questions

24 How should a servant of the Lord act? v25

- must not strive, be gentle, apt to teach, patient, meek...

2 TIMOTHY 3

- May 27

November 26

1 What shall come in the last days?

- perilous times

2 In the last days, what shall men love? v3-4

- their own selves, pleasures

3 In the last days, who shall men despise?

- those that are good

5 What power do these men deny?

- the power of godliness

8 Who did Jannes and Jambres withstand?

- Moses

8 What do these men who deny the power of godliness resist? 1Ti 2:4

- the truth

11 Who delivered Paul out of his persecutions?

- the Lord

12 Who will suffer persecution?

- all that live godly in Christ Jesus

13 Who will wax worse and worse?

- evil men and seducers

14 What did Paul tell Timothy to continue in? v15

- the things which he hath learned and been assured of; the scriptures

15 What had Timothy known from a child?

- holy scriptures

15 What are the holy scriptures able to do for a man through faith in Christ?

- make a man wise unto salvation

16 All scripture is given by _____

_____.

- inspiration of God

16 For what are the scriptures profitable?

- doctrine, reproof, correction, and instruction in righteousness

17 What is the aim of a man of God?

- to be perfect, thoroughly furnished to all good works

2 TIMOTHY 4**1 Whom shall Jesus judge?***- the quick and the dead***1 When will Jesus judge the living and the dead?***- at his appearing and his kingdom***2 With what was Timothy to reprove, rebuke and exhort the brethren?***- all longsuffering and doctrine***2 Research: In his first epistle, what example had Paul given to Timothy of "all longsuffering"?***- the mercy shown by Jesus to Paul 1Ti 1:12-16***3 What will happen in the time to come?***- they will not endure sound doctrine***4 Those who turn away from the truth will turn to what?***- fables***5 Research: In the face of evil men and seducers mentioned in chapter 3, summarize what Timothy was to do?****3:14 - 4:5****5 What was Timothy told to endure?***- afflictions***6 What was at hand for Paul?***- the time of his departure***7 I have fought a good _____ I have finished my _____, I have kept the _____:***- fight, course, faith***8 What is laid up for Paul***- a crown of righteousness***10 Why did Demas forsake Paul and go to Thessalonica?***- because he loved the present world***11 Who was the only one left with Paul?***- Luke***13 What did Paul want Timothy to bring with him when he came?***- the cloak, the books and the parchments***13 Where did Paul leave his cloak and with who?***- at Troas with Carpus***14 How did Paul want the Lord to reward Alexander the coppersmith who had done him evil?***- according to his work***16 Research: Who else in scripture prayed for this same thing?***- Stephen Acts 7:60***17 Why did the Lord stand with Paul to strengthen him?***- that all the Gentiles might hear***18 From what did Paul trust the Lord to deliver him?***- every evil work***18 Unto what will the Lord preserve Paul?***- his heavenly kingdom***20 When did Paul want Timothy to come?***- before winter***22 Research: List the faithful sayings in the two epistles of Paul to Timothy.***-*

TITUS 1*- May 28**November 27***1 What were the titles Paul gave himself?***- servant of God and apostle of Jesus Christ***2 What does Paul say God cannot do?***- lie***3 How has God manifested his word?***- through preaching***3 Why was Paul a preacher?***- committed unto him according to the commandment of God***4 Research: What nationality is Titus?***- a Greek; see Gal 2:3***4 Research: Where had Titus been Paul's partner and fellow helper prior to this?***- Corinth; see 2Co 7:6, 7, 13-15; 2Co 8:6, 16, 23***4 In the salutation, how does Paul address Titus?***- my own son after the common faith***5 For what cause did Paul leave Titus in Crete?***- to set in order the things that are wanting and ordain elders in every city***6 What kind of children was an elder to have?***- faithful, not accused of riot or unruly***7 What is the reputation a bishop must have?***- blameless as the Steward of God***7 What should a bishop not be given to?***- wine or filthy lucre***8 What should a bishop be a lover of?***- hospitality, good men***9 What does the steward of God do with the faithful word, the sound doctrine he has been taught? 2:6-8***- hold it fast, exhort and convince***10 Which group at Crete were especially unruly, vain talkers and deceivers?***- they of the circumcision***12 What were the Cretians called by one of their own prophets?***- liars, evil beasts, slow bellies (lazy gluttons)***11 Why do deceivers teach things they ought not?***- for filthy lucre's sake***13 How should the unruly, the vain talkers, the deceivers, the liars and evil beasts be treated? v11***- stop their mouths, rebuke them sharply***13 Why should this action be taken?***- that they may be sound in the faith***14 Research: Discuss why commandments of men turn from the truth?***-***15 Unto whom is nothing pure?***- them that are defiled and unbelieving***16 While we may say we know God, what is an indication that we deny him?***- disobedience and lack of good works, reprobate***16 Research: Compare the example of those professing that they know God with the example of the true believer?***-***TITUS 2****1 Rather than professing that they know God, what were they to speak? 1:9***- sound doctrine***2 According to sound doctrine, what six things should the aged men be?***- sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, charity and patience***3 What were the aged women to be careful to abstain from?***- false accusing, wine***4 What is the first thing mentioned that a young woman should be taught?***- to be sober***4 Research: Explore the meaning of "sober" in the scriptures.***-***4 Who should the young women be taught to love?***- their husbands and children***5 To whom are the young women to be obedient to?***- their own husbands*

7 Who were to show themselves a pattern of good works in all things?

- *the young men*

9 How are servants (employees) to treat their own masters (employers)?
v10

- *obedient, pleasing, not answering again, not purloining, fidelity*

11 What has appeared to all men?

- *the grace of God that bringeth salvation*

12 What does the grace of God teach us to deny in the present world?

- *ungodliness and worldly lusts*

14 Why did Jesus Christ give himself for us?

- *to redeem us from all iniquity, purify unto himself a peculiar people*

14 How are the peculiar people of Christ described?

- *zealous of good works; see also Mat 5:48; 7:23-24.*

15 Research: Find the verses in Titus which speak of God as our Saviour and Jesus as our Saviour.

-

15 Research: From Titus 2, outline the behaviour patterns for each of the following: aged men, aged women, young women, young men, servants, all men.

TITUS 3

1 Who was Titus to remind them to be subject to and to obey?

- *to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates*

2 To speak ____ of no man, to be no brawlers, but ____, shewing all ____ unto all men.

- *evil, gentle, meekness*

3 Who did the apostles once serve?

- *divers lusts and pleasures (themselves)*

3 Research: Compare how they once lived with how they now live?

- *soberly, righteously, godly - meekness to all men see also 3:2; 2:12*

4 What example did they now follow?

- *the kindness and love of God*

5 What has saved us?

- *God's mercy*

5 By what method has God in his mercy saved us?

- *washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Spirit*

8 Of what advantage are good works?

- *good and profitable unto men*

9 Name four things that are unprofitable and vain.

- *foolish questions, genealogies, contentions, strivings about law*

10 A man that is an heretick after the ____ and ____ admonition reject:

- *first, second*

12 Where did Paul determine to winter?

- *Nicopolis*

12 Who was Paul going to send to Titus?

- *Artemas or Tychicus*

13 What is the name of the lawyer in this chapter?

- *Zenas*

14 And let ours also learn to maintain ____ for necessary uses, that they be not unfruitful.

- *good works; see also Eph 6:7-8*

14 Research: What did Jesus say would happen to the unfruitful?

- *cast forth as a branch and burned; see also Joh 15:1-8*

15 Who was Titus to greet?

- *them that love us in the faith*

15 ____ be with you all. Amen.

- *Grace*

15 Research: What does the word grace mean?

- *see also 1:4; 2:11-15; 3:7, 15.*

15 Research: According to Paul's epistle to Titus, how are believers identified? Give supporting verses.

-

15 Research: Make a note of the faithful sayings given by Paul to Timothy and Titus.

-

PHILEMON*- May 29**November 28***1 Whose prisoner was Paul?***- a prisoner of Jesus Christ***1 Who was with Paul in the writing of this epistle?***- Timothy, our brother***1 With what terms of endearment did Paul and Timothy greet Philemon?***- our dearly beloved and fellowlabourer***2 Who was Paul and Timothy's fellowsoldier?***- Archippus***3 From whom did Paul extend grace and peace?***- God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ***4 To whom did Paul speak about Philemon?***- God as he made mention of him, always in his prayers***5 Paul had heard of Philemon's love and faith toward whom?***- the Lord Jesus and all saints***9 As well as saying he was a prisoner of Jesus Christ, how else did Paul speak of himself?***- Paul the aged***11 Which in time past was to thee _____ but now _____ to thee and to me.***- unprofitable, profitable***13 What would Paul have liked Onesimus to do in Philemon's stead?***- minister unto him in the bonds of the gospel***15 For perhaps he therefore departed for _____, that thou shouldest receive him _____.***- a season, for ever***16 What could Philemon now receive Onesimus as, which was above a servant?***- a brother beloved***18 What does Paul say to charge to his account?***- any wrong or anything owed by Onesimus***19 What did Philemon owe to Paul? v10***- even his own self***21 What confidence did Paul have in Philemon?***- confidence in his obedience, that he would do more than he asked***22 What did Paul ask of Philemon for himself?***- to prepare him a lodging***22 I trust that through your _____ I shall be given unto you.***- prayers***24 Research: What are the different ways the brethren are referred to by Paul in this epistle?***- fellowlabourer, fellowsoldier, fellowprisoner***24 To which fellowlabourers did Paul send salutations?***- Marcus, Aristarchus, Demas, Lucas***25 The _____ of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your _____.***- grace, spirit*

HEBREWS 1*- May 30**November 29*

1 How did God speak unto the fathers in times past?

- by the prophets

2 How has God spoken unto us in these last days?

- by his Son; see also Joh 1:17

2 What appointment has God given to his Son?

- heir of all things

2 Research: What was the inheritance promised to the Son in times past by the prophets?

- the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession; see Psa 2:7-8.

2 Research: If we are children and suffer with him, what hope do we have? See Rom 8:16-17.

- heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; see Rom 8:16-17

2 Research: How can the words "by whom" in this verse also be rendered?

- for whom; see 2:9

3 When Christ had by himself purged our sins, what did he do?

- sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high

3 Research: Where is this prophecied of previously in scripture? v13

- Psalm 110:1

4 In what manner is Christ made so much better than the angels?

- by inheritance as he hath obtained a more excellent name than they

7 Research: From where in the Old Testament is this quote taken: "Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire?"

- Psalm 104:4

8 Research: Find other passages in scripture where the Son's throne is spoken of?

-

8 What would be the sceptre of the kingdom of God?

- a sceptre of righteousness

9 What blessing was delivered to him who loved righteousness but hated iniquity? v3, 13

- God hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows

13 Sit on my _____, until I make thine enemies thy footstool

- right hand

14 What are angels?

- ministering spirits

14 For whom are the angels sent forth to minister?

- them who shall be heirs of salvation

HEBREWS 2

2 What was spoken by angels?

- the word

2 What did every transgression and disobedience receive because of the steadfast word?

- a just recompense of reward

3 At the first, what began to be spoken by the Lord?

- salvation

3 Who confirmed the great salvation spoken by the Lord?

- them that heard him (the apostles)

3 How shall we _____, if we _____ so great salvation;

- escape, neglect

4 How did God bear witness?

- with signs and wonders and divers miracles, gifts of the Holy Spirit

5 Though angels are ministering spirits, what is not to be put in subjection unto them?

- the world to come

6 Research: Where is the certain place in scripture where one testified: "What is man that thou art mindful of him?"

- Psalm 8:4-6

7 What was man set over? v1, 10

- the works of God's hands

8 What part of David's prophecy has not taken place? .

- not yet all things put under man; see also 1Co 15:24-28

9 What part of David's prophecy has taken place?

- *Jesus made a little lower than angels, crowned with glory and honour*

10 Through what was the captain of our salvation made perfect?

- *sufferings*

10 Who is God bringing unto glory? v9

- *Jesus and many sons*

11 Who is Christ not ashamed to call the heirs of salvation?

- *brethren*

14 What is another phrase used for devil?

- *him that hath the power of death*

14 What did Jesus destroy through his death?

- *him that had the power of death, that is the devil*

14 Research: From other scripture, what is said to have the power of death?

- *sin; see 1Co 15:56*

15 Research: How does Jesus speak of this servitude to sin? how does Paul?

- *Joh 8:34; Rom 6:12.*

15 What were those in bondage afraid of?

- *death*

17 Because he was made like his brethren what kind of High Priest was Jesus?

- *merciful, faithful in things pertaining to God*

18 For in that he himself hath suffered being _____, he is able to _____ them that are tempted.

- *tempted, succor*

18 What does the word "succor" mean?

-

HEBREWS 3

- *May 31*

November 30

1 What are the holy brethren partakers of?

- *the heavenly calling*

3 Why is the man Jesus worthy of more glory and honour than Moses?

- *Jesus is the builder, Moses is the house*

3 What does the builder have more of than the house?

- *glory and honour*

4 For every _____ is builded by some man but he that _____ all things is ____.

- *house, built, God*

5 How was Moses depicted in regards to his own house?

- *faithful in all his house, as a servant*

6 But Christ as a _____ over his own house;

- *son*

6 If we want to be Christ's house, what do we have to do?

- *hold fast the confidence, and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end*

7 Who said: "Today if ye will hear his voice"? v:8-11

- *the Holy Spirit; Psa 95:7-11*

8 Research: Where in scripture is the day of provocation written about? v9

- *Exo 17:2, 7*

10 Why was God grieved with that generation?

- *they erred in their heart, they had not known God's ways*

11 So I _____ in my _____, They shall not enter into my rest.

- *sware, wrath*

12 For what reason would someone depart from the living God?

- *they have an evil heart of unbelief*

13 What is it that hardens our heart?

- *the deceitfulness of sin*

13 How can one avoid having his heart hardened through sin?

- *by exhorting one another*

13 How often should we exhort one another?

- *daily, while it is called today*

14 What must we do to be made partakers of Christ?

- *hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end*

15 What should we be willing to hear today?

- *God's voice*

16 For some, when they had _____, did _____: howbeit not all that came out of Egypt by Moses.

- *heard, provoke*

17 With whom was God grieved for forty years?

- *them that had sinned*

17 What became of those that sinned during Israel's stay in the wilderness?

- *their carcasses fell in the wilderness*

18 Who would not enter into his rest?

- *them that believed not*

19 So we see that they could not _____ in because of _____

- *enter, unbelief*

HEBREWS 4

1 What promise is left for us unless we come short?

- *entering into his rest*

2 What was preached unto them and us?

- *the gospel*

2 Even though they heard the word, why did it not profit those that came out of Egypt?

- *it was not mixed with faith*

4 What is said of the seventh day?

- *God did rest ... from all his works*

6 What prevented the first hearers from entering his rest?

- *unbelief*

7 What were the people instructed to do upon hearing his voice?

- *harden not your hearts*

8 What is spoken of, that shows us Jesus (Joshua) did not give them the rest God intended? v9

- *another day; a rest to the people of God*

10 What has a person ceased from who has entered into God's rest?

- *his own works; see also Mat 11:28-30*

11 What should we do to enter into that rest that remaineth for the people of God (kingdom)? v9

- *labour; see also Heb 3:14; Isa 11:10*

12 What attributes are used to describe the word of God?

- *is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword...discerns thoughts and intents of the heart*

12 Research: Investigate the meaning of "dividing asunder of soul and spirit"?

-

13 all things are _____ and _____ unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

- *naked, opened*

14 Who is passed into the heavens?

- *a great high priest, Jesus the Son of God*

15 ... but was in all points _____ like as we are, yet without ____.

- *tempted, sin*

16 In what manner should we approach the throne of grace?

- *boldly*

16 What will happen if we come boldly to God's throne?

- *we will obtain mercy and find grace to help in time of need*

HEBREWS 5

1 From where were the high priests taken?

- *among men*

1 For whom is a high priest ordained?

- *for men*

1 What does a high priest offer?

- *gifts, sacrifices for sins*

2 The high priest can have compassion on whom?

- *the ignorant, them that are out of the way (going astray)*

2 Why can the high priest have compassion on the ignorant?

- *he himself also is compassed with infirmity; 4:15*

4 How is Aaron referred to in this chapter?

- *he that is called of God*

6 Of what order was Christ a priest forever?

- *Melchisedec*

7 What did Christ offer up?

- *prayers and supplications with strong crying and tears*

7 unto him that was able to save him from _____, and was heard in that he

- *death, feared*

8 Though he was a Son, how did Christ learn obedience?

- *by the things which he suffered*

9 By learning obedience and being made perfect what did Christ become?

- the author of eternal salvation unto them that obey him; see also Phi 2:8-11

10 Research: Where in the Old Testament is Christ's priestly lineage spoken of?

- Psa 110:4

11 Why were things hard to be uttered to the people?

- they were dull of hearing

12 Instead of teachers, of what did they need?

- to be taught again the first principles of the oracles of God

13 For everyone that useth ____ is unskilful in the word of righteousness for he is a ____.

- milk, babe

14 Whereas milk belongs to those unskilled in the word of God, who were able to have strong meat?

- those that by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil

HEBREWS 6

- June 1

December 1

1 What goal should we be striving for?

- perfection

4 Research: What is the heavenly gift?

-

4 Research: Why is it impossible for those once enlightened ... if they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance? v5-6

-

6 What do those that fall away from the truth do to Christ?

- crucify him afresh and put him to an open shame

10 What is the labour of love that God will not forget?

- ministering to the saints

10 For God is not _____ to forget your work and labour of love,

- unrighteous

12 Through what do we inherit the promises?

- faith and patience

15 After Abraham had patiently endured what did he obtain?

- the promise

15 Research: What part of the covenants of promise has the world received at this point?

- the seed of Abraham; God's son Act 3:25-26; 17:31-32

17 Research: When did God confirm his promises with an oath?

- after Abraham offered his son Gen 22:12, 16-18

17 Unto whom did God want to show the immutability of his counsel?

- the heirs of promise

18 What are the two immutable things in which it is impossible for God to lie? v13-18

- his promise, that which is confirmed by an oath

19 What hope is an anchor of the soul? v18

- the hope set before us

20 Who is made an High Priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec?

- even Jesus

HEBREWS 7

1 Besides being king of Salem what was Melchisedec?

- priest of the most high God

1 What did Melchisedec do for Abraham?

- blessed him

2 What does the name Melchisedec mean?

- king of righteousness

2 What does King of Salem mean?

- king of peace

3 Research: Where did Melchisedec come from if he was without Father or Mother?

-

4 What did Abraham give Melchisedec?

- a tenth of his spoils

5 Research: Where is the Levitical ordinance of receiving a tenth part of all defined?

- Numbers 18:21

7 And without all _____, the _____ is blessed of the _____.
- contradiction, less, better

9 Who was yet in Abraham's loins when tithes were made to Melchisedec?
v10
- Levi

12 What was made necessary by the priesthood being changed?
- a change also of the law

14 From what tribe did Jesus come?
- Juda

16 How is Christ made priest?
- after the power of an endless life

19 What was the most significant reason which necessitated a change in the law?
- the law made nothing perfect

19 What makes perfect by which we draw nigh to God?
- the bringing in of a better hope

20 And inasmuch as not without _____ he was made priest.
- an oath

21 Research: How often is Melchisedec mentioned in the Old Testament, New Testament, Hebrews?
- two, nine, nine

22 Jesus was made a surety of what?
- a better testament (covenant)

24 What word does Paul use to describe Jesus priesthood? Heb1:12
- unchangeable

25 Who is Jesus able to save to the uttermost?
- them that come to God by him

25 How is Jesus able to save them to the uttermost?
- he ever liveth to make intercession for them

26 Name five characteristics of Christ as the high priest?
- holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, higher than the heavens

27 What did Jesus do once?
- offered up sacrifice first for his own sins and then for people's

27 Research: Since Christ did not sin why did he have to offer for his sin?
-

28 What makes the Son high priest?
- the word of the oath

HEBREWS 8

- June 2

December 2

1 Where was Christ positioned after his glorification?
- set on the right hand of the throne of Majesty in the heavens Heb 1:3

2 What is Christ the minister of?
- the sanctuary and the true tabernacle

3 What is every high priest ordained to do?
- offer gifts and sacrifices; 5:1

5 Research: Where in the Old Testament were the details of the tabernacle described?
- Exodus 25

5 What purpose did the first covenant accomplish?
- served as an example and shadow of heavenly things

6 Why was the new covenant a better testament than the first?
- it was established upon better promises

7 When would there have been no place sought for a second covenant?
- if the first covenant had been faultless

8 What fault did the Lord find with the fathers? v9
- they continued not in his covenant

10 In the new covenant, where will the Lord write the laws?
- into their mind and write them in their hearts

11 Why will Israel not have to teach every man his neighbour after God's new covenant is established?
- all shall know me

13 What is ready to vanish away? v7-9
- that which decayeth and waxeth old; the first covenant

HEBREWS 9

1 What was worldly about the first covenant?
- the sanctuary

2 What was called the sanctuary?
- the first tabernacle

2 What was in the sanctuary?
- candlestick, table, and shewbread

3 How was the area beyond the second veil referred to?

- *Holiest of all; Most Holy Place*

4 What items were in the ark of the covenant?

- *golden pot with manna, Aaron's rod that budded, and tables of covenant*

6 What duties did the priests accomplish in the first tabernacle?

- *accomplishing the service of God*

7 How often did the high priest enter into the second tabernacle?

- *once every year*

8 What did the Holy Spirit signify through the high priest's actions?

- *that the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing*

10 When would the carnal ordinances cease?

- *at the time of reformation*

11 What is Christ a high priest of?

- *good things to come*

11 What is the greater and more perfect tabernacle not made with?

- *hands*

11 Research: From other verses in this letter, what is the greater and more perfect tabernacle by which Christ became an high priest?

- *5:8-10; 7:15-17, 28.*

12 By what did Christ enter into the holy place?

- *by his own blood*

13 What part of a heifer was used to purify the flesh?

- *ashes*

14 What will the blood of Christ purge?

- *our conscience from dead works*

14 Who will we now serve?

- *the living God*

15 How might they which are called receive the promise of eternal inheritance?

- *by means of death; see also v23*

16 For where a testament is, there must also of necessity be the _____ of the _____.

- *death, testator*

18 Research: Where is the account of the sanctification of the first testament recorded?

- *Exodus 24:3-8*

19 What did Moses sprinkle with blood? v19-21

- *the book, the people, the tabernacle, the vessels of the ministry*

22 Research: Find other passages that indicate that animal sacrifices were unable to purge sins.

- *Hebrews 10:4; Micah 6:6-8*

22 Why was it necessary that the law purge things with blood?

- *without shedding of blood is no remission of sin*

23 With what was it necessary that the heavenly things be purified?

- *better sacrifices than these (calves and goats v19)*

26 How did Christ put away sin?

- *by the sacrifice of himself*

27 And as it is appointed unto men once _____ So Christ was once

offered to bear the sins of many; v27-28

- *to die*

27 What comes after we die?

- *the judgment*

28 To whom shall Christ appear the second time unto salvation?

- *them that look for him*

28 What will Christ be without when he appears the second time?

- *sin*

HEBREWS 10

- *June 3*

December 3

1 How did the law compare to the good things to come?

- *having a shadow of good things to come; see also 9:11*

2 If the worshippers were purged by the sacrifices under the law, what would they be without?

- *conscience of sins*

3 What did the sacrifice under the law do for sins?

- *brought them to remembrance*

6 What does God have no pleasure in? v8

- burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin

7 Research: Where is it written that Jesus came to do God's will?

- in the volume of the book - Psa 40:7-8

9 Why did Christ take away the first covenant

- to establish the second

10 According to God's will, how are we to be sanctified?

- through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ, once for all

11 What does every priest do daily?

- stand ministering and offering ...

12 When did Jesus Christ sit down on the right hand of God?

- after he had offered one sacrifice for sins forever

14 What work did Christ accomplish through the offering of himself?

- perfected for ever them that are sanctified

16 This is the _____ that I will make with them after these days, saith the Lord, I will put my _____ into their _____; and in their _____ I will write them.

- covenant, law, hearts, minds

18 Where is there no more offering for sin? v17

- where there is remission of sins and iniquities

20 What does the vail, in reference to the vail in the tabernacle of God represent?

- Christ's flesh

22 having our hearts _____ from an evil conscience and our bodies _____ with pure water

- sprinkled, washed

23 What should we hold fast without wavering?

- the profession of our faith

23 Why should we hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering?

- for God is faithful that promised; see also 11:11

24 How can we provoke one another to love and good works? v25

- not forsaking the assembling of our selves together ... but exhorting one another; see also 3:13

26 What kind of sin is there no sacrifice for?

- willful sin after we have received knowledge of the truth

28 What became of those who despised Moses' law?

- died without mercy under two or three witnesses

30 Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will _____, saith the Lord.

- recompense

31 What does Paul consider to be a fearful thing?

- to fall into the hands of the living God

32 What did the Hebrews endure in the former days after they were illuminated?

- a great fight of afflictions

34 The Hebrews took joyfully the spoiling of their goods knowing what?

- knowing that ye have in heaven a better and enduring substance

34 Under what circumstances did the Hebrews have compassion on Paul?

- in his bonds

35 Research: What does "recompense of reward" mean?

- payment of wages due; see also Mat 5:12

35 Research: Compare the attitude and response of the Hebrews (10:33-35) with that of Moses (11:25-26).

-

36 What must we do, as Jesus did, to receive the promise? v7-9

- the will of God

36 Having done the will of God, what must we have patience that we will receive?

- the promise

38 Now the just shall live by _____: but if any man _____, my soul shall have no pleasure in him.

- faith, draw, back

HEBREWS 11

- June 4

December 4

1 What is faith?

- the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen

2 What did the elders obtain by faith?

- *a good report*

3 How were the worlds framed?

- *by the word of God*

5 What became of Enoch?

- *he was translated that he shouldn't see death and was found not*

5 How do we know that Enoch was a righteous man?

- *he pleased God*

6 What must we believe when we come to God?

- *that He is and that He is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him*

7 How did Noah condemn the world?

- *he prepared an ark to the saving of his house*

7 What did Noah become the heir of?

- *the righteousness which is by faith*

9 Who are heirs with Abraham of the same promise?

- *Isaac and Jacob*

10 What did Abraham and his descendants look for?

- *a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is God*

11 Through faith, what did Sarah receive?

- *the strength to conceive seed*

13 What did those that died in faith see afar off?

- *the promises*

13 To what did the fathers of the promises confess?

- *that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth*

13 Research: Where else in the New Testament is the concept of "being strangers in a foreign land" conveyed?

- *Ephesians 2:12; 1 Peter 2:9-11*

13 Besides seeing them afar off, what did the faithful do with the promises?

- *embraced them, were persuaded of them*

14 What do those confessing they are pilgrims declare plainly?

- *that they seek a country*

15 When would the pilgrims have had opportunity to return from whence they came?

- *if they had been mindful*

16 Why was God not ashamed to be called their God?

- *he hath prepared for them a city*

17 Who offered up his only begotten son?

- *he that had received the promises (Abraham)*

19 How do we know that Abraham believed and had faith in God's ability to bring about the resurrection of the dead?

- *willing to offer up his son Isaac accounting God was able to raise him up*

20 Research: Explain how Isaac was faithful in blessing Esau.

-

21 What does it say Jacob did by faith?

- *blessed both the sons of Joseph*

21 What was Jacob leaning upon while he blessed his grandsons?

- *his staff*

22 What two things did Joseph speak of, shortly before his death?

- *the departing of the children of Israel; gave commandments concerning his bones*

22 Research: Where were Joseph's bones laid to rest?

- *Shechem; Jos 24:32; Gen 33:19*

23 How many months was Moses hid by his parents?

- *three*

24 What did Moses refuse to do when he was come to years?

- *be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter*

25 If Moses did not choose to suffer with the children of Israel, what could he have enjoyed?

- *the pleasures of sin for a season*

26 What did Moses esteem greater riches than the treasures of Egypt?

- *the reproach of Christ*

27 How did Moses endure?

- *as seeing him who is invisible*

27 What did Moses forsake?

- *Egypt*

31 What harlot was saved by faith?

- *Rahab*

32 Who did Paul not have time to tell the stories of?

- *Gideon, Barak, Samson, Jephthah, David, Samuel, the prophets*

35 What will those who were tortured, not accepting deliverance, obtain?

- *a better resurrection*

38 Of whom the world was not _____:

- *worthy*

39 What did all the faithful receive through faith? 11:2

- *a good report*

39 What did all these faithful not receive?

- *the promise*

40 Research: What are some of the key word in this chapter?

-

40 What is the promise that all the faithful will receive together?

- *made perfect*

40 Research: Who has already been made perfect?

- *Jesus the author of eternal salvation; see 5:9; 12:2*

HEBREWS 12

- *June 5*

December 5

1 What should we lay aside?

- *every weight and the sin which doth so easily beset us*

1 What race are we to run with patience?

- *the race that is set before us*

2 How is Jesus described?

- *Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith; see 5:9*

2 Before being set down at the right hand of the throne of God, what did Jesus endure?

- *the cross*

2 What enabled Jesus to endure the cross?

- *for the joy that was set before him; faith*

3 Why should we consider what Christ endured?

- *lest we be wearied and faint in our minds*

4 What must we strive against?

- *sin*

6 Who does the Lord chasten?

- *whom he loveth*

6 Who does the Lord scourge?

- *every son he receiveth*

8 What are you if you are without chastisement?

- *bastards, and not sons*

10 Why does God chasten us?

- *for our profit, that we might be partakers of his holiness*

11 What does chastisement not seem for the present?

- *joyous*

11 What does chastisement yield to those exercised by it?

- *peaceable fruit of righteousness*

13 What are we to make for our feet?

- *straight paths*

13 Research: Who in the New Testament made straight paths?

- *John the Baptist taught repentance; see Luk 3:3-4.*

14 What consequences face those that choose not to follow peace with all men and holiness?

- *without these no man shall see the Lord*

15 Looking diligently ... lest any ____ of _____ springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled;

- *root, bitterness*

16 What type of person was Esau?

- *profane*

16 What did Esau sell his birthright for?

- *one morsel of meat*

17 How did Esau seek his birthright back afterwards?

- *carefully with tears*

19 Research: Who intreated that the word should not be spoken to them anymore?

- *the children of Israel; see Exo 20:18-19*

20 What would have happened to a beast that touched the mountain?

- *stoned or thrust through with a dart*

21 What did Moses say because the sight was so terrible?

- *I exceedingly fear and quake*

22 What is another name used for the city of the living God?

- *the Heavenly Jerusalem*

22 What famous old testament character looked for this city?

- *Abraham; see 11:10*

24 What does the blood of Abel cry for?

- *vengeance; Gen 4:10; Rev 6:9-10*

24 What does the blood of sprinkling speak?

- *better things than Abel*

26 What did God use to shake the earth and the heavens?

- *his voice from heaven*

28 How may we perform acceptable service to God?

- *with grace (gratitude) and with reverence and godly fear*

29 In what manner is God described in the closing verse of chapter twelve?

- *a consuming fire*

HEBREWS 13

- *June 6*

December 6

1 Quote the first verse of this chapter 13.

- *Let brotherly love continue.*

2 Research: Where in the Bible is there an account of individuals entertaining angels unawares?

- *Genesis 18:2; 19:1*

3 How are we to remember those that are in bonds?

- *as bound with them*

3 How are we to remember those that suffer adversity?

- *as being yourselves also in the body*

4 How should marriage be viewed?

- *honourable in all and the bed undefiled*

4 Who will God judge?

- *whoremongers and adulterers*

5 According to the writer of Hebrews, what is our conversation to be without?

- *covetousness*

5 Instead of being covetous what should we be?

- *content with such things as ye have*

5 What promise of the Lord helps us to be content?

- *I will never leave thee nor forsake thee*

6 Why do we not fear what man shall do to us?

- *the Lord is my helper*

7 Who were "them which have the rule over you" that they were to remember?

- *those who have spoken unto you the word of God*

7 Research: Who might "them which have the rule over you" include?

8 Jesus is the same _____, and _____ and _____.

- *yesterday, today for ever*

11 Where were the sin offerings burnt?

- *without the camp*

12 Why did Jesus suffer without the gate?

- *that he might sanctify the people with his own blood*

12 Research: What other Levitical sacrifices were enacted outside of the camp?

- *the red heifer Num 19:2, 3; sins through ignorance Lev 4:2, 12, 21*

13 Let us go forth therefore unto him _____, bearing his reproach.

- *without the camp*

13 Research: What is the significance of being burnt without the camp?

-

14 For here have we no _____ city, but we _____ one to come.

- *continuing, seek*

15 How may we offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually?

- *through the fruit of our lips, giving thanks to his name*

16 But to do good and to _____ forget not: for with such _____ God is well pleased.

- *communicate, sacrifices*

17 Why does Paul exhort us to obey those that have the rule over us?

- *because they watch for our souls and must give account*

18 Pray for us: for we trust we have a good _____ in all things willing to live _____.

- *conscience, honestly*

20 Our Lord Jesus was brought again from the dead through what?

- *the blood of the everlasting covenant*

20 Research: What is the everlasting covenant?

- *Gen 17:7, 8, 13, 19; 2Sa7:12-16; Psa 105:6-11*

21 What was God working in the people?

- *that which is well pleasing in his sight*

21 Research: What is similar in this verse to what is written in the volume of the book about Jesus?

- *doing God's will; see 10:7; Psa 40:7-8*

22 What type of letter was written unto the Hebrews?

- *a letter in few words*

23 Who did the writer say was set at liberty?

- *our brother Timothy*

24 Who did the writer tell the Hebrews to salute?

- *all them that have the rule over you and all the saints*

24 Research: What ways were the Hebrews to treat and benefit from their rulers (leaders)?

-

JAMES 1*- June 7**December 7***1 How does James describe himself?***- a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ***1 Research: In which three letters does Paul begin by describing himself as a servant?***- Romans, Philippians, Titus***1 To whom is James writing?***- to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad (his brethren)***2 How should we feel when we fall into divers temptations?***- we should count it as joy***3 What does the trying of our faith work?***- patience***4 What is the result of letting patience have her perfect work?***- ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing***5 What does James say that we should ask God for?***- wisdom***5 Research: What does James later say the wisdom from above is like?***- pure, peaceable, gentle, easily intreated, full of mercy; see also v17; 3:17.***6 What is he that wavereth like?***- a wave of the sea driven with wind and tossed***8 Who is unstable in all his ways?***- a double minded man***8 Research: What is meant by "double minded"?***-***10 In what should the rich man rejoice?***- that he is made low***11 What are the ways of the rich man like?***- the flower of the grass that perisheth***12 Who shall receive a crown of life? v3***- he that endureth temptation and is tried***13 For God cannot be _____ with _____, neither tempteth he any ____.***- tempted, evil, man***14 Who is the tempter that tempts and entices every man to sin?***- man's own lust***15 What does sin bring forth?***- death***17 James says that God is the Father of what?***- lights; see also Mat 5:16; 6:19-24***17 From where is every good and perfect gift?***- from above***18 How are we begotten of God?***- with the word of truth; see also Pro 1:23***18 ... that we should be a kind of _____ of his _____***- firstfruits, creatures***19 What is every man to be swift to do?***- hear***19 What is every man to be slow to do?***- to speak, wrath***21 What are we to lay apart?***- all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness***21 What are we to receive with meekness that is able to save our souls?***- the engrafted word***21 Research: Where in the New Testament is meekness described as a fruit of the spirit?***- Gal 5:22-23***22 How do we deceive ourselves?***- being hearers of the word only***24 Unto what is the man likened who hears but does not do?***- a man who sees how bad he looks, forgets what manner of man he was***26 Whose religion is vain?***- the man who seems to be religious and bridles not his tongue, but deceives his heart***27 What is James definition of "pure and undefiled religion"?***- visiting fatherless and widows, keeping unspotted from the world***JAMES 2***- June 8**December 8***1 What does James say that we should not be guilty of?***- respect of persons*

1 Who is the Lord of glory?*- the Lord Jesus Christ***2 What was the difference between the two men that came into the assembly?***- one with a gold ring and goodly apparel, a poor man with vile raiment***2 Who were they choosing and treating better? v3***- the man with a gold ring and goodly apparel***3 Where was the poor man told to sit?***- under the footstool***5 Who hath God chosen?***- the poor of this world, rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom***5 What has God promised to those who love him?***- the kingdom; see also 1:12***6 Of what were the rich guilty of? v7***- oppressing and drawing them before judgment seats, blaspheming the name by which they were called***8 What is the royal law according to the scripture?***- Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.***8 Research: What parable did Jesus use to illustrate the royal law?***- the good Samaritan Luk 10:25-37***9 How were the brethren committing sin?***- by having respect to persons***10 Why must they stop sinning by having respect of persons? v9-11***- all the law is important, if they offend in one point they are guilty of all; see also 3:17-18***11 Research: Where are laws concerning respect of persons recorded in the Bible?***- Exo 20; Deu 5; Mat 22:37-40***12 Contrary to the law of liberty, how did the people speak and act? v2 ,4 ,6***- according to evil thoughts***13 What rejoices over judgment?***- mercy***13 Who will be judged without mercy?***- he that showed no mercy***16 Instead of despising the poor (v6), what should they have been doing? v13***- giving them those things which are needful (showing mercy)***17 Even so _____, if it hath not _____ is dead, being alone.***- faith, works***19 Who also believe in one God and tremble?***- the devils (demons)***21 What was Abraham justified by?***- works***22 What is made perfect by works?***- faith***23 What was Abraham called?***- the friend of God***23 Research: Where in the Old Testament is Abraham described as God's friend?***- Isa 41:8; 2Ch 20:7***24 Ye see then how that by _____ a man is justified,***- works***24 Research: Where in the New Testament does it say how Moses demonstrate his faith by his works?***- Heb 11:24-28***25 Who else does James record as justified by works?***- Rahab***26 For as the _____ without the _____ is dead, so faith without _____ is dead also.***- body, spirit, works***26 How can you kill your faith? v17***- by having no works***26 Research: How often in this chapter does James mention that without works faith is dead?****JAMES 3***- June 9**December 9***1 Who does James say receives a greater condemnation?***- masters***2 What are indications of a perfect man?***- one who offends not in word and bridles the whole body***3 Research: Why does a horse require a bit in its mouth?***- it has no understanding; see also Psa 32:9*

4 What is able to turn about great ships?

- a very small helm

5 Even so the _____ is a little member, and _____ great things.

- tongue, boasteth

6 And the tongue is a fire, a _____ of _____;

- world, iniquity

6 What does the tongue do to the body?

- defileth it

6 Research: What did Jesus say defiles the man?

- things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart Mat 15:18-20; Mar 7:23

7 What is man able to tame?

- every kind of beasts, birds, serpents, things in the sea

7 But the tongue can no man _____; it is an _____ evil, full of _____ poison.

- tame, unruly, deadly

10 What two things should not proceed out of the same mouth?

- blessing, cursing

12 What can a fountain not yield?

- fresh and salt water

13 According to James, a wise man endowed with knowledge should show his works out of what?

- a good conversation (life)

15 How is the wisdom that is not from above described?

- earthly, sensual, devilish

16 Where is confusion and every evil work?

- where envying and strife is

17 What is wisdom from above first?

- pure, peaceable, gentle, easily intreated

17 What is the wisdom that is from above full of?

- mercy and good fruits

17 What is wisdom from above without?

- partiality, hypocrisy; see also 2:1, 9

17 Research: How can we obtain wisdom from above?

- ask for it; look to the example of Jesus' faith; see also 1:5, 18, 22; 2:1; Pro 9:10; Rom 10:8-10, 17

17 Research: How is Jesus spoken of in regard to wisdom?

- filled with wisdom, increased in wisdom; see also Luk 2:40, 52; Isa 11:2

18 And the fruit of righteousness is sown in _____ of them that make _____.

- peace, peace

18 Research: Compare the two wisdoms of the double minded man.

JAMES 4

1 Where do wars and fightings come from?

- lusts that war in your members

2 What do people do in vain in order to obtain?

- lust, kill, desire, fight, war

3 When we ask, why do we not receive?

- we ask amiss, that we may consume it on our lusts

3 Research: What are some spiritual examples of praying or asking acceptably?

-

4 How is friendship with the world described?

- enmity with God

4 How else are those who have "the friendship of the world" and are "the enemy of God" described?

- adulterers and adulteresses

6 What does God give unto the humble?

- grace

7 Research: What is the meaning of the devil given here by James?

- our spirit that lusteth enviously; see also v5; 1:14, 21; 3:14-16; 4:1-2

7 How can we make the devil (our lusting envious spirit) flee from us?

- resist it

8 When you draw nigh to God, what will He do?

- draw nigh to you

8 What should the double minded do? sinners?

- purify their hearts; cleanse your hands

10 How can we be lifted up by God?

- by humbling ourselves

11 Speak not _____ one of another, _____.

- evil, brethren

11 What must we be rather than a judge of the law?

- *a doer of the law*

12 What is the one lawgiver able to do?

- *to save and to destroy*

12 Research: Who said: "but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell"?

- *Jesus Mat 10:28*

14 What does James say a person's life is like?

- *vapour that appeareth for a little time and then vanisheth away*

15 In making our plans, what ought we to say?

- *if the Lord will, we shall live and do this or that*

16 What type of rejoicing is evil?

- *rejoicing in your boastings*

17 What does James say that it is when we know to do good but doeth it not?

- *sin*

JAMES 5

- *June 10*

December 10

1 What will come upon the rich man?

- *miseries*

2 Your riches are _____, and your garments are _____.

- *corrupted, moth-eaten*

3 What had the rich man heaped together?

- *treasure for the last days*

3 Research: What did Jesus teach about treasures on earth?

- *lay not up for yourselves treasures on earth Mat 6:19-21.*

4 What Mosaic law did the rich man break when he kept back the hire of the labourers?

- *wages of him hired shall not abide with thee all night Lev 19:13; Deu 24:15*

4 Who had heard the cries of the reapers?

- *the Lord of Sabaoth (hosts, armies)*

5 Ye have lived in _____ on the earth and been _____.

- *pleasure, wanton*

6 What had the rich done to the just?

- *condemned and killed them*

6 Research: From James' letter, make a list of the deeds of the rich?

-

6 What don't the just do to those who condemn and kill them?

- *resist; compare 4:7 with Mat 5:39*

7 What does the husbandman have in waiting?

- *long patience*

7 How long does the husbandman wait?

- *until he receive the early and latter rain*

7 What will the latter coming of the Lord bring?

- *the precious fruit of the earth*

8 Be ye also _____; _____ your hearts: for the _____ of the Lord draweth nigh.

- *patient, stablish, coming*

9 Grudge not one against another, _____ lest ye be condemned: behold the _____ standeth before the ____.

- *brethren, judge, door*

10 Who are an example of suffering affliction and of patience?

- *the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord*

11 Behold, we count them _____ which _____.

- *happy, endure*

11 Whose patience was specifically mentioned?

- *Job's*

11 How does James speak of the Lord, concerning his dealings with Job?

- *very pitiful and of tender mercy*

11 Research: Where can we find God describing himself as merciful?

- *Exo 34:5-7*

12 What should we not swear by?

- *heaven, earth, or any other oath*

12 Research: Where in Matthew's gospel does Jesus tell us not to swear?

- *Mat 5:34-37*

13 When we are afflicted what should we do? v14

- *pray*

13 What should a merry person do?

- *sing psalms*

14 What were the elders of the church to do when called by a sick person?

- pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord

15 What shall save the sick?

- the prayer of faith

15 Who shall raise him up?

- the Lord

15 Besides raise him up, what else will the Lord do for the sick person?

- if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him

16 How may we be healed?

- confess our faults one to another, and pray one for another; see also Pro 28:13; 1Jo 1:9; 11; Job 42:6, 10.

16 What prayer avails much?

- the effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man; see also Luk 23:34; Act 13:38

16 Research: What did Jesus teach us about prayer?

-

16 Research: In the New Testament, besides Jesus, where can we find an example of effectual prayer?

17 What was Elias (Elijah) subject to?

- like passions as we are

17 What was the earnest prayer of Elias (Elijah)?

- that it might not rain; see also Deu 11:16-17

19 Research: What was the purpose of Elijah's prayers?

- convert his erring brethren - turn their heart back again; see 1Ki 18:36-37

20 What does one who converts a sinner do?

- saves a soul from death and hides a multitude of sins

1 PETER 1*- June 11**December 11***1 To whom is Peter's epistle written?
v2***- the strangers, elect (sojourners)***1 What did Peter mean by the word
"strangers"?***- strangers to this country, ours being a heavenly country; see also Heb 11:13-16; Jam 1:17-18; Eph 2:12, 13, 19.***2 How were they the elect?***- through sanctification of the Spirit unto obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ; see also Exo 24:7-8***3 ...begotten us again unto a _____
by the _____ of Jesus Christ from
the dead,***- lively hope, resurrection***4 Where is our inheritance reserved?***- in heaven***4 What kind of inheritance is reserved
and ready to be revealed in the last
time? v5, 7, 13***- incorruptible, undefiled, that fadeth not away***6 What creates heaviness in us?***- manifold temptations***7 What is the trial of our faith more
precious than?***- gold that perisheth***7 When will the trial of your faith be
found unto praise and honour and
glory?***- at the appearing of Jesus Christ***8 Describe the joy a believer has even
though he has not seen Jesus?***- unspeakable and full of glory; see also Jer 9:23-24***10 For what were the prophets
inquiring? v11***- how and when what they prophesied of Christ would come about***10 What did the prophets prophecy
about?***- the grace that comes unto you***10 When will that grace, our salvation,
come? v13***- at the revelation of Jesus Christ; see also 4:13***11 What was the spirit of Christ spoken
of by the prophets?***- suffering and the glory that would follow***12 How were the apostles able to
preach the gospel?***- with the Holy Spirit sent down from heaven; see also Jam 1:17-18***12 Who does Peter say desires to look
into the things of the gospel?***- the angels***13 Wherefore gird up the _____ of your
mind, be _____ and _____ to the end for
the _____ that is brought to you at the
revelation of Jesus Christ.***- loins, sober, hope, grace***15 In what are we told to be holy as the
Father is holy?***- in all manner of conversation***17 What measurement does the Father
use in judging a person?***- according to every man's work***17 How should we pass the time of our
sojourning here?***- in fear***18 Research: Compare what the
children (v14) have received from the
Father with what was received from
their fathers?***- 1:14-18, 23-25***18 From what have we been redeemed?
v14***- former lusts in your ignorance, vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers***19 How are we redeemed?***- with the precious blood of Christ; see also Eph 5:26-27***19 To what is the precious blood of
Christ compared?***- blood of a lamb without blemish and without spot***19 Research: Where in the Bible do we
find a record of the blood of a lamb
providing redemption from death?***- Exodus 12***19 Research: Whose lamb is Jesus?***- the lamb of God Joh 1:29***20 When was Christ foreordained?***- before the foundation of the world; see also 1Co 1:23-24, 2:7*

21 According to Peter, why did God raise Jesus Christ from the dead and give him glory? v3

- *that our faith and hope might be in God*

21 Research: What verses in this chapter describe the redeeming work of Christ for our salvation?

- *v 2, 3, 4, 5, 18, 19, 20, 21*

22 How are our souls purified?

- *in obeying the truth*

22 How should we love one another? v19

- *with a pure heart fervently*

23 Being born again, not of _____; but of _____.

- *corruptible seed, incorruptible*

23 What is the incorruptible seed of which we are born?

- *the word of God which liveth and abideth forever*

24 All flesh and all the glory of man is likened to what?

- *grass that withereth and the flower of grass that falleth away*

25 How long does the word of the Lord endure?

- *forever*

25 What is the word that is preached?.

- *the gospel 1Co 4:15*

1 PETER 2

- *June 12*

December 12

1 What are we told to lay aside?

- *all malice, guile, hypocrisies, envies, evil speakings*

2 What does Peter say that we should desire?

- *the sincere milk of the word that ye may grow*

2 What are we to be as?

- *newborn babes*

4 To what does Peter compare Jesus?

- *a living stone, disallowed of men, chosen of God, precious*

5 How are the believers described?

- *lively stones in a spiritual house, an holy priesthood*

5 What sacrifices are the believers to offer up?

- *spiritual sacrifices*

5 Research: What are spiritual sacrifices acceptable to God?

- *our bodies, praise, thanks, do good and communicate; just, mercy, humble; see also Rom 12:1; Heb 13:15-16; Mic 6:6-8*

6 Where is the chief corner stone laid? By whom?

- *Sion; the Lord God Isa 28:16*

7 Who disallowed the stone that became the head of the corner? v4

- *disallowed of men (the builders)*

7 Research: Where has Peter spoken of this "stone" previously?

- *in speaking to rulers and elders of Israel after healing lame man Acts 4:8-12*

7 To whom is Jesus precious?

- *to God and unto you who believe, the obedient children; see also 1:14; 2:4, 6, 7*

8 To whom is Jesus a rock of offence?

- *the disobedient, who stumble at the word; see also 1:2, 14; 2:7, 8*

9 But ye are a chosen generation, a royal _____, an holy _____, a peculiar _____;

- *priesthood, nation, people*

9 Research: What is another word for peculiar?

- *purchased; Deu 7:6-8*

9 From where have the chosen of God been called out of?

- *darkness*

10 What have the people of God now obtained?

- *mercy*

11 What wars against the soul that James also spoke of?

- *fleshly lusts; see also Jam 1:14; 4:1*

12 How had Peter already exhorted them to be in all manner of conversation?

- *holy; 1:15-16*

12 What was their conversation like previously?

- *vain; 1:18*

12 What would the Gentiles do after beholding the good works of the believers?

- *glorify God in the day of visitation*

13 For whose sake are we to submit to every ordinance of man?

- *the Lord's sake*

14 Why does God send forth governors?
- to punish evildoers, praise them that do well

15 What do we use to put to silence the ignorance of foolish men?
- well doing

16 How are we to use our liberty?
- as servants of God; not for a cloke of maliciousness

17 Honour all men. ____ the brotherhood. ____ God. ____ the king.
- Love, Fear, Honour

18 How are servants to be subject to their masters?
- with all fear

20 What suffering is acceptable with God and worthy of thanks? v19
- if when ye do well and suffer for it, ye take it patiently

21 How is Christ an example? v22-24
- did no sin; didn't threaten or revile committed himself to God; bore our sin

24 Why did Jesus Christ bare our sins in his own body on the tree?
- so that we should live unto righteousness, being dead to sins

25 How are the believers described before Christ came?
- as sheep going astray

1 PETER 3
- June 13 December 13

1 What are wives to be in subjection to?
- their own husbands

1 How are those without the word to be won?
- by the conversation of the wives

2 What type of conversation (behaviour) of the wife would win her husband to the word? v15
- chaste, coupled with fear

4 What type of adornment are wives to have?
- the hidden man of the heart...a meek and quiet spirit

4 What is a meek and quiet spirit in subjection evidence of?
- a holy woman who trusts in God

6 Who did Peter give as an example of a wife being in subjection to her husband?
- Sara

6 How did Sara obey Abraham?
- by calling him lord

7 Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to _____, giving _____ unto the weaker vessel,
- knowledge, honour

7 Who is the weaker vessel?
- the wife

7 If the husband and wife follow Peter's advice, what are they heirs of?
- the grace of life

7 What does Peter say would be hindered if the husband and wife didn't give the proper respect to each other?
- their prayers

8 What is the one mind we are to have?
- compassion one of another, love as brethren, pitiful, courteous; see also Phi 2:1-8

8 Research: Find examples of Jesus' compassion, love, pity and courtesy.
-

9 What helps us not to render evil for evil or railing for railing, but instead blessing?
- knowing that we are called that ye should inherit a blessing

9 Research: What blessing is our inheritance?
- blessing through promised seed Christ (God's kingdom on earth); see also Gen 13:15-17, 22:18; Rom 4:13; Jam 2:5; Rev 5:10

10 What does Peter say we must do if we want to love life and see good days? v11
- refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile, eschew evil and do good seek peace and ensue (pursue) it

12 To whom does the Lord listen and watch over?
- the righteous; see also Jam 5:16

12 What will be the Lord's reaction if we do evil?
- the face of the Lord is against them that do evil

15 But _____ the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready to give an _____ to every man that asketh you a reason of the _____ that is in you
- sanctify, answer, hope

15 What is the hope that we have?

- *to be raised from the dead and given glory; see also 1:3, 13, 21*

15 How should we answer him that asketh?

- *with meekness and fear; see also 3:2, 4*

16 How is our conversation now described by Peter?

- *good conversation in Christ; see also 1:18, 15; 2:12; 3:2*

16 How will our good conversation affect the false accusers?

- *make the false accusers feel ashamed; see also 2:15*

17 If the will of God be so, what is it better that we suffer for?

- *well doing (for others sins)*

18 Who also has suffered for the sins of the unjust?

- *Christ*

18 How did Christ once suffer for sins?

- *being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit*

18 Why did Jesus suffer?

- *that he might bring us to God; see also 2:15; 3:17*

19 Research: Who are the spirits in prison?

- *the people imprisoned by sin and its consequences; see also Isa 42:5-7; Luk 4:16-21*

20 Research: Who preached to the people (imprisoned spirits) in Noah's day?

- *Noah: through the eye of faith saw how Jesus through baptism would save us 2Pe 2:5; 1Pe 1:11*

20 How were the eight souls saved?

- *in the ark by water*

21 What is the like figure that will save us?

- *baptism (into Christ) by water*

21 What is baptism?

- *answer of a good conscience; see also 3:16-18; 2:19*

21 What event recorded in the Old Testament did Peter use as an example of baptism?

- *the flood; see Genesis 6 and 7*

22 Who is now subject to Jesus Christ?

- *angels, authorities and powers*

1 PETER 4**1 Of what benefit is suffering besides bringing others to God?**

- *he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin; see also 3:17-18*

1 With what are we to arm ourselves?

- *the mind of Christ*

1 Research: What other New Testament passage speaks of Christ's way of thinking?

- *Phi 2:2-8*

2 Whose will do we manifest when we cease from sin?

- *the will of God*

3 Name things that are listed as "the will of the Gentiles".

- *lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings, banquetings and abominable idolatries*

4 Why do Gentiles speak evil of believers?

- *ye run not with them to the same excess of riot*

5 Who is ready to judge the quick and the dead?

- *Jesus; see also Acts 10:42*

6 Research: Who was the gospel preached to?

- *those dead in trespasses and sins; see also Eph 2:1*

7 Because the end of all things is at hand, what should the believers be doing? v7-11

- *sober, pray, fervent charity, willing hospitality, minister to one another*

8 What will cover a multitude of sins?

- *charity (love)*

9 Use hospitality one to another without _____.

- *grudging*

10 Of what are we stewards that we should minister to one another? v6

- *the manifold grace of God, the gift of the gospel; see also Mat 24:45*

11 How are men to speak?

- *as the oracles of God*

11 Who is to be glorified in all things through Jesus Christ?

- *God; see also 1:21*

12 How are Christ's sufferings of which we partake described? v13

- *the fiery trial which is to try us; see also 1:7*

12 Research: Peter spoke of Jesus earlier as a chief corner stone, elect and precious (2:6). How else did Isaiah describe Jesus?

- *a tried stone, a sure foundation Isa 28:16*

13 When will we be glad with exceeding joy?

- *when Christ's glory shall be revealed; see also 1:11*

13 Research: Who else will be exceedingly joyful at that time?

- *John 17:24; Jude 24*

14 If reproached for the name of Christ, how should the believer feel?

- *happy*

14 Why are we to be happy when we are reproached for the name of Christ?

- *the spirit of glory and of God rests on us, and He is glorified*

16 What should we do if we suffer as a Christian?

- *glorify God on this behalf*

17 Where does judgment begin?

- *at the house of God*

17 What did Paul refer to as the house of God? 2:5

- *us*

18 If the _____ scarcely be saved, where shall the _____ and the _____ appear?

- *righteous, ungodly, sinner*

19 What should they do who suffer according to the will of God?

- *commit the keeping of their souls to him in well doing as unto a faithful creator*

19 Research: Who is the chief corner stone laid in Zion by God, our faithful creator?

- *Jesus; see also 2:4-6; Col 1:14-18*

1 PETER 5

1 In what three ways does Peter describe himself in this verse?

- *an elder, a witness of Christ's suffering, a partaker of glory that shall be revealed*

2 What are the elders exhorted to do? 4:11

- *feed the flock of God which is among you*

3 Peter speaks of believers as God's what? v2

- *flock, heritage*

3 What were the elders in the ecclesia instructed to be?

- *examples to the flock*

3 Research: Give an example of one that succumbed to filthy lucre?

- *Judas; see Mat 26:14-16*

4 What will we receive when the chief shepherd appears?

- *a crown of glory that fadeth not away*

5 To whom were they all to be subject?

- *one to another*

5 Research: Where did Peter previously recommend subjection and submission as clothing (adorning)?

- *3:1-5*

6 What humbles us? v9

- *the mighty hand of God (afflictions)*

7 What should we do with our cares?

- *cast them upon God*

8 Research: Where was our adversary previously mentioned in 1 Peter?

- *1:14, 18; 2:1, 11; 3:10, 11; 4:2.*

10 What has Jesus called us unto?

- *God's eternal glory*

10 What will God do after we have suffered?

- *make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you; see also 4:1-2*

10 Research: For what reason did Peter previously say this suffering was necessary?

- *he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin; see also 3:17-18 4:1-2*

10 Research: Look at Peter's own experience to see why he was in a position to strengthen his brethren.

- *Mat 26:33-35, 40-41, 69-75; Luk 22:31-32*

11 To him be _____ and _____ for ever and ever. Amen.

- *glory, dominion*

13 Who does Peter call his son?

- *Marcus*

13 What ecclesia did Peter salute?

- *Babylon (Rome)*

14 How are we to greet one another?

- *with a kiss of charity*

14 Research: How many times is God mentioned in Peter's first epistle?

2 PETER 1*- June 14**December 14***1 To whom was this letter written?***- to them that have obtained like precious faith with us; see also 3:1***1 Through whose righteousness has this faith been obtained?***- the righteousness of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ***2 What is multiplied unto us through the knowledge of God and Jesus?***- grace and peace***3 What two things does Peter say Jesus' divine power gave us? v4***- all things that pertain unto life and godliness, great and precious promises***3 To what are we called?***- glory and virtue***4 ... that by these ye might be partakers of the _____, having escaped the _____ that is in the world through _____***- divine nature, corruption, lust***4 Research: Of what great and precious promise is Peter speaking?***- Gen 12:1-3; 26:4; Acts 3:25-26; Gal 3:26-29; Rom 9:6-9; 8:16-18***8 What qualities are required to make one fruitful? v5-7***- faith, virtue, knowledge, temperance, patience, godliness, brotherly kindness, charity***9 He that lacketh these things is blind, and _____ afar off, and hath forgotten that he was _____ from his old _____***- cannot see, purged, sins***10 If we give diligence to make our calling and election sure, what two things are promised? v11***- never fall, entrance into the everlasting kingdom***13 What did Peter mean by the word tabernacle?***- his body 2Co 5:1-10***16 What evidence did Peter provide that he was not following cunningly devised fables? v16-18***- eyewitness, heard the voice from heaven, with him on the holy mount***17 What two things did Jesus receive from God the Father on the holy mount?***- honour and glory***17 Research: What honour and glory did Jesus receive from God the Father?***- this is my beloved son in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him Mat 17:5***19 What even stronger evidence than what he gave Peter, did God provide for believers?***- a more sure word of prophecy***19 To what does Peter compare this word of prophecy?***- unto a light that shineth in a dark place***19 until the day _____ and the day star arise in your _____.***- dawn, hearts***21 How did prophecy come?***- holy men of God spake as moved by Holy Spirit***2 PETER 2****1 What were among the people in old time?***- false prophets; see also 1:21***1 How would the false prophets bring in their doctrines?***- privily (secretly)***1 What will the false teachers do?***- bring in damnable heresies, deny the Lord that bought them***1 What will the false teachers bring upon themselves?***- swift destruction***3 How would these false teachers make merchandise of them?***- through covetousness and feigned words***4 What three examples does Peter give of God's judgment of the unrighteous? v4-6***- cast down angels, flood, Sodom and Gomorrah***5 What two examples does Peter give of God's deliverance of the righteous? v7***- saved Noah, delivered just Lot***7 According to Peter, with what was Lot vexed?***- the unlawful deeds and filthy conversation of the wicked*

9 Research: How did God deliver Lot out of temptations?

- *Gen 19:15*

10 How does Peter describe those that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness?

- *despise government, presumptuous, self willed, not afraid to speak evil of dignities*

11 In what are angels greater than these evil doers?

- *power and might*

11 Yet what don't angels do?

- *bring railing accusation against the unjust before the Lord*

12 In chapter two what does Peter compare to those who walk after the flesh?

- *beasts, blemishes, dry wells, clouds, servants of corruption*

12 Of what do these natural brute beasts speak evil?

- *things that they understand not*

13 What is the ultimate destiny of these brute beasts? v12

- *perish in their own corruption; receive reward of unrighteousness*

14 From what can't these beguiling unstable souls cease?

- *sin*

15 What did Balaam son of Boser (Beor) love?

- *wages of unrighteousness*

16 What did Balaam's ass, speaking with a man's voice do?

- *forbad the madness of the prophet, rebuked him for his iniquity*

18 What do these servants of corruption promise?

- *liberty*

20 How can we escape the pollutions of the world?

- *through the knowledge of the Lord and saviour Jesus Christ*

22 Research: Where in the Old Testament is the phrase "the dog is turned to his own vomit again" cited from?

- *Proverbs 26:11*

2 PETER 3

- *June 15*

December 15

1 What is Peter's aim in writing this epistle?

- *to stir up our pure minds*

2 In order to deal with scoffers, what were the beloved to remember and be mindful of?

- *the apostles commandment; words spoken before by holy prophets; see also 2:21; 1:19; 1Pe 1:10-12*

2 Research: How would we identify the apostles commandment and the words spoken before by the holy prophets today?

- *the Scriptures*

3 What would the scoffers in the last day walk after?

- *their own lusts; see also 2:10, 18*

4 What promise will the scoffers question?

- *the promise of his coming*

5 Of what event are the scoffers willingly ignorant in this verse?

- *creation, willingly ignorant that God is the creator; see also 1Pe 4:19; Gen 1:6-8; Psa 33:6-7*

6 What perished in the flood?

- *the heavens and earth, the world that then was*

7 Of what are the scoffers ignorant of that is mentioned in verse 7?

- *the judgment day*

8 What are the beloved not to be ignorant of?

- *that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years and a thousand years as one day*

9 What does Peter say about the Lord's attitude concerning his promise?

- *he is not slack as some men count slackness*

9 What does Peter say about the Lord's attitude towards us?

- *longsuffering, not willing that any should perish but that all should come to repentance; see also 1Pe 3:20*

10 How will the day of the Lord come?

- *as a thief in the night*

10 What will happen in the day of the Lord?

- *heavens shall pass away, elements melt, earth and works burned up*

11 what manner of persons ought ye to be in all _____ and _____, _____ and _____ unto the coming of the day of God

- *holy conversation, godliness, looking, hasting*

13 What should we look forward to according to his promise?

- *a new heavens and a new earth; see also 2Co 12:2-3*

13 Research: Where else in the Bible do we find mention of "new heavens and new earth"?

- *Isaiah 65:17; Rev 21:1*

13 Research: Compare the heavens and earth which are now with the new heavens and earth?

- *now: ungodly men; then: righteousness; see v7, 10, 13*

13 If we are looking for a new heaven and a new earth in what state should we be found?

- *in peace without spot and blameless*

14 Research: Who else looked for these things?

- *all the faithful Heb 11:16*

15 Who does Peter call our beloved brother?

- *Paul*

15 What does Peter say had been given to Paul?

- *wisdom*

15 What was Peter repeating that Paul, according to the wisdom given unto him, had already written unto them?

- *that the long suffering of our Lord is salvation; see also Rom 2:4-5*

16 Research: What does it mean to wrest the scriptures?

-

16 What type of people wrest scriptures?

- *unlearned and unstable*

17 What may lead us away and cause us to fall from our steadfastness?

- *the error of the wicked*

18 In what are we to grow to combat this falling away?

- *grace and the knowledge of Jesus*

18 In this chapter, what future events are spoken of by Peter? v4, 13

- *Jesus coming and the kingdom on earth*

18 Where is Jesus coming and kingdom spoken of earlier in this epistle?

- *1:11, 16*

1 JOHN 1*- June 16**December 16*

1 In whom was the Word of life manifested that John is speaking of in these two verses? v3

- the Father's Son, Jesus Christ; see also Joh 1:14

2 Why were the apostles chosen to bear witness? v1

- ye have been with me from the beginning; see also Joh 15:27; Act 1:22

3 What phrase does John use to emphasize that they had been with Jesus? v1-2

- we have heard, have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, our hands have handled the word of life

3 How did the apostles make the Word of life known unto others? v2, 3, 4

- shewing, declaring, writing

3 Why did the apostles declare what they had seen and heard?

- that ye may also have fellowship with us

3 Who was their fellowship with?

- the Father and with his Son Jesus Christ

4 Why did the apostles write these things unto others?

- that their joy might be full

5 What was the message that was heard and declared?

- that God is light and in him is no darkness at all

6 If we say that we have fellowship with him and walk in darkness what are we doing?

- lying

6 Research: Give examples of saying we have fellowship with him and walking in darkness?

-

7 How can we have the blood of Christ cleanse us from sin?

- by walking in the light, as he is in the light

7 Research: How do we walk in the light?

- entrance of thy word giveth light; see also Psa 119:130; 2Pe 1:19

7 Research: What does Jesus have to say about light?

-

8 If we say that we have no sin, what do we do? v10

- deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us

9 If we confess our sins he is _____ and _____ to forgive our sins.

- faithful, just

10 Research: How often is fellowship mentioned in this chapter?

-

1 JOHN 2

1 Why did John write these things? 1: 3, 4

- that ye sin not; that your joy be full

1 And if any man sin, we have an _____ with the Father, Jesus Christ the _____.

- advocate, righteous

2 For whose sins is Jesus Christ the propitiation?

- the sins of the whole world

2 Research: Where does Paul speak of propitiation?

- Rom 3:23-25

2 What does the word propitiation mean?

-

3 How do we know that we know Christ?

- if we keep his commandments

4 If we say that we know him and yet keep not his commandments what are we? 1:6

- liars

5 But whoso keepeth _____, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we that we know him.

- his word

6 How should we walk if we abide in him?

- as he (Jesus) walked

7 How is the commandment that John is writing to them about old?

- had it from the beginning, heard it from the beginning

8 How is the commandment that John is writing to them about new? 3:18

- it is in him and in you, because the darkness is past, and true light now shineth

10 Where does he who loves his brother abide?

- in the light

10 If we are in the light there is no occasion for what?

- *stumbling in him*

11 What is an indication that one walks in darkness?

- *hate*

11 What does hatred do?

- *blinds the eyes*

12 Unto what three groups does John write? v13

- *little children, fathers, young men*

12 How are they little children? v13

- *sins are forgiven for his name's sake, they have known the Father*

13 Who have known him from the beginning? v14

- *fathers; see also 1Co 4:15*

14 Why was John writing unto the young men?

- *they are strong, the word of God abideth in them, these have overcome the wicked one*

15 In whom is not the love of the Father?

- *he who loves the world*

16 What is in the world that is not of the Father?

- *lust of the flesh, lust of the eyes, and the pride of life*

17 What happens to him that doeth the will of God?

- *he abideth forever*

17 Research: What proof do we have that he that does the will of God abides forever?

-

17 What passeth away?

- *the world, and the lust thereof*

18 What are the little children warned about and are told that there are many of it in the world?

- *antichrists*

22 Who is antichrist?

- *those denying the Father and the Son*

23 Who hath not the Father?

- *whosoever denieth the son*

24 Research: What is the beginning that John is speaking of here?

- *1:20, 27, 29; 3:9*

25 What has God promised? to whom? v17

- *eternal life, he that doeth the will of God*

25 Research: Where do we find Jesus' promise of eternal life?

- *John 3:14-16, 6:40*

26 John had written these things concerning those people that were doing what to the ecclesia?

- *seducing*

26 Research: Trace the patterns of the seducers (what they were saying and doing) in this chapter.

-

28 We will not be ashamed before him at his coming if we do what? 2:6

- *abide in him, walk as he walked*

28 Research: How many times in chapter two does John address them as "little children"?

-

29 Research: What is mentioned specifically about Jesus, at the beginning, at the end, and is evident throughout this chapter? v1

- *Jesus Christ the righteous, ye know that he is righteous*

29 What is John emphasizing in this chapter?

- *you already know (v13, 14, 20, 21, 27); now you should do (3, 6, 17, 29)*

1 JOHN 3

- *June 17*

December 17

1 In what manner has God bestowed His love upon us?

- *that we should be called the sons of God*

1 Research: Where in his gospel has John made mention of our relationship as sons of God?

- *John 1:12*

1 Who doesn't recognize the sons of God?

- *the world*

2 John says we are sons of God when?

- *now ... when he shall appear, we shall be like him; see also 2:28*

2 What hope moves us to be pure as he is pure?

- *we shall be like him*

4 What is sin?

- *the transgression of the law*

5 Who is John speaking to in this letter?

- *Christ, 1 Pet 1:18-19; 2 Co.5:20-21; Isa 53:4-5*

6 What is sinning an indication of?

- *hath not seen him, neither known him; not abiding in Christ*

7 Who is righteous even as he (Jesus) is righteous?

- *he that doeth righteousness*

8 Why was Jesus manifested? v5

- *to take away our sins, to destroy the works of the devil*

9 If you do righteousness (2:29), and do not commit sin (v9) what are you?

- *born of God*

11 What is the message we have heard from the beginning?

- *that we should love one another*

12 Who does John use as an example of someone who hated his brother?

- *Cain*

12 Why did Cain slay his brother?

- *because his own works were evil and his brother's righteous*

13 What should brethren not marvel at? v1

- *if the world hates you*

14 Who is it that abideth in death?

- *he that loveth not his brother*

14 Research: Who did Jesus say was passed from death unto life?

- *he that heareth my word and believes on him who sent me Joh 5:24*

15 How is a person described who hates his brother?

- *a murderer*

16 How did Christ manifest the love of God?

- *he laid down his life for us*

16 and we ought to lay down our _____ for the _____.

- *lives, brethren*

18 How are we to show our love?

- *in deed and in truth*

20 What is the extent of God's knowledge?

- *he knoweth all things*

22 What must we do to receive of God what we ask?

- *keep his commandments and do things pleasing in his sight*

24 Research: What spirit has God given us? 4:6

- *the spirit of truth*

24 Research: What words of Jesus are reflected in this verse?

- *John 15:1-10*

1 JOHN 4

1 What were the beloved told to do in order to test for false prophets?

- *try the spirits, whether they be of God*

2 What would a spirit have to confess to be of God?

- *Jesus Christ is come in the flesh*

3 What is the "spirit of antichrist"?

- *every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus is come in the flesh*

4 Ye are of God, _____, _____,

- *little children*

6 Who will hear what John and the apostles have to say?

- *he that knows God; he that is of God*

8 How does John describe God?

- *God is love*

9 How has God's love been manifested toward us?

- *God sent his only begotten son into the world, that we might live through him*

11 Since God loved us, what should we do?

- *love one another*

12 No man hath _____ God at any time.

- *seen*

12 Research: Although no man hath seen God, what of himself did God show Moses?

-

14 What reasons are given in 1John 4:9-14 as to why God sent Jesus Christ his son?

- *we might live through him, propitiation for our sins, Saviour of the world*

16 And we have _____ and _____ the love that God hath to us.

- *known, believed*

18 He that feareth is not made perfect in _____. We love him, because he _____ loved us.

- *love, first*

20 Who is a described as a liar?

- *a man who says he loves God and hates his brother*

20 Research: Who else did John call liars?

- *1:6; 2:4; 2:22*

21 In 1John 4 how many times is the word love used?

1 JOHN 5

- *June 18*

December 18

2 How do we know we love the children of God?

- *when we love God and keep his commandments*

3 For this is the love of God, that we _____: and his

commandments are not _____

- *keep his commandments, grievous*

4 What is the victory which overcometh the world?

- *our faith*

6 Research: What does John mean when he says that Jesus came by water and blood?

- *baptized in water, and died for our sins; see also Mat 3:13-17; 1Pet 1:18-19; Rev 1:5; John 3:5; 1Jo 1:7*

8 What are the three that bear witness in earth?

- *the spirit, and the water, and the blood*

9 What is greater than the witness of men?

- *the witness of God*

9 Research: Where do we find God's witness that Jesus is his Son?

- *Mat 3:17; 17:5-6*

11 Research: What life is eternal, abides forever and is manifested in God's sons?

- *he that doeth the will of God, doeth righteousness, loves; see also 2:17; 3:7, 10, 14*

12 He that hath the Son hath _____;

- *life*

12 Research: Who has John mentioned previously that doesn't have eternal life dwelling in him?

- *a murderer, one who hateth his brother 3:15*

12 Research: Compare John's message to the little children (v11-13) with God's message to John on the Mount of Transfiguration (Mat 17:5-6).

-

12 Research: Compare the words of John in this verse with the words of Moses concerning Jesus.

- *Acts 3:22-23.*

13 Research: What witness does the believer have in himself? v10

-

14 What confidence do we have in God?

- *if we ask anything according to his will, he will hear us*

16 What should we not pray for?

- *a sin that is unto death*

16 Research: What is "a sin unto death"?

- *Mat 12:31,32*

18 What is the attitude of mind of one born of God?

- *that he sin not but keepeth himself; see also 3:9; 2:1; Psa 119:44, 101, 112.*

19 What does the whole world lie in?

- *wickedness*

20 What understanding has Jesus come and given us?

- *that we may know the true God*

21 Little _____ keep yourselves from

- *children, idols*

21 Research: From John's first epistle, list the identifying characteristics of one who is born of God?

2 JOHN

- June 19

December 19

1 Who was the second epistle of John written to?

- *the elect lady and her children*

1 Who wrote this letter?

- *the elder*

1 In addition to the "elder" who loved this elect lady and her children?

- *all they that have known the truth*

2 What dwelleth in us and shall be with us forever?

- *the truth; see also 1Jo 3:9*

3 Where do grace, mercy and peace come from?

- *from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ, in truth and love*

5 What commandment was from the beginning?

- *that we love one another*

5 Research: Whose commandment is John speaking of in this verse?

- *Jesus' commandment; see also Joh 15:12, 13; 13:34, 35*

7 What doctrine of Christ does a deceiver and an antichrist not confess?

- *that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh; 1Jo 4:2*

10 What was not to be done for someone who did not confess this doctrine of Christ?

- *not to receive him into your house, not to bid him God's speed*

11 Of what do you partake when you bid a transgressor God speed?

- *his evil deeds*

12 Why did the elder want to speak to the lady face to face?

- *that their joy may be full*

- *read also 3 John today*

3 JOHN

1 Who is the third epistle of John written to?

- *Gaius*

2 What was John's wish for Gaius?

- *that he might prosper and be in health, as thy soul prospereth*

3 What had the elder heard about Gaius that had caused him to rejoice greatly?

- *the truth was in him and he walked in the truth*

4 I have no greater joy than to hear that my children walk in ____.

- *truth*

5 Beloved thou doest faithfully whatsoever thou doest to the _____, and to _____.

- *brethren, strangers*

5 Research: In his first letter, how does John say we should treat our brethren?

- *lay down our lives for the brethren; see 1Jo 3:16-18*

5 Research: Where else in the New Testament do we find instructions about how we should treat our brethren and strangers?

- *Heb 13:1-3*

6 Of what did the brethren and strangers bear witness?

- *of thy (Gaius') charity (love) before the church*

7 What did the brethren and strangers do for his name's sake?

- *went forth taking nothing of the Gentiles*

9 What did Diotrephes love to have?

- *preeminence*

10 What was Diotrephes doing to the brethren John was writing to?

- *prating against them with malicious words*

10 How was Diotrephes treating those who would receive the brethren?

- *forbid them, cast them out of the church*

11 He that doeth ____ is of God; but he that doeth evil hath not ____ God.

- *good, seen*

12 What is said about Demetrius?

- *he has a good report of all men and of the truth itself*

13 What was John writing with?

- *ink and pen*

14 What did John trust would shortly happen?

- *see thee, speak face to face*

JUDE

- June 20

December 20

1 Whose brother was Jude?

- James

1 What three words are used by Jude to describe those to whom he was writing?

- sanctified, preserved, called

1 Research: What does Jude mean by saying they were "preserved in Jesus Christ"?

- live in protection of Jesus Christ, kept safe; see also John 17:11; Psa 37:28

2 Mercy unto you and ____, and ____, be multiplied.

- peace, love

3 What does Jude say he was writing of?

- the common salvation

3 What should we earnestly contend for?

- the faith which was once delivered unto the saints

4 What were the ungodly men turning the grace of our God into?

- lasciviousness (license for immorality) see Gal 5:13

4 Research: How were certain men denying the only Lord God and our Lord Jesus Christ?

- by their works; see also Titus 1:16

5 What did the Lord do to those who had been saved out of Egypt but believed not?

- destroyed them

5 What are the three examples of God's judgment against ungodly men that Jude reminds them of? v5-7

- unbelievers in the wilderness, angels which kept not first estate, Sodom and Gomorrha

8 What do the filthy dreamers defile?

- the flesh

8 Which example given by Jude is an example of defiling the flesh? v7

- Sodom and Gomorrha: fornication and going after strange flesh

8 How do the filthy dreamers treat dignities?

- speak evil of them

8 What do the filthy dreamers despise?

- dominion

8 Which is an example of despising dominion? v6

- angels (leaders in Israel who rebelled against Moses); Num 16:1-3, 9-10, 30-33, 40

8 What are Sodom and Gomorrha and the angels that kept not their first estate said to be? v7

- an example (a sign); see also Num 26:10

9 Who is Michael?

- the archangel

9 Whose body did Michael and the devil dispute over?

- the body of Moses

9 Research: What is meant by the "body of Moses"?

- 1Co 12:27

9 How did Michael dispute about the body of Moses?

- durst not bring against him railing accusation but said "the Lord rebuke thee". 2Pe 2:11

9 Research: Where is this dispute recorded in scripture?

- Zec 3:2

11 Whose bad examples have these men gone in the way of?

- Cain, Baalim and Core (Korah)

11 Research: What was Balaam's downfall?

- ran greedily after reward

11 ... and perished in the _____ of Core.

- gainsaying (rebellion)

12 What are they without when they feed themselves at the feasts of charity?

- fear

12 According to Jude what are these ungodly men? v13

- spots, clouds without water, trees without fruit, raging waves, wandering stars

13 ... wandering stars, to whom is reserved the _____ of _____ for ever.

- blackness, darkness

14 Who was the seventh from Adam, who prophesied of the Lord coming with ten thousands of his saints?

- Enoch

15 In the judgment, of what will the ungodly be convinced?

- their ungodly deeds and hard speeches

16 What words are spoken by those walking after their own lusts?

- *great swelling words*

16 What is held in admiration by those walking after their own lusts?

- *men's persons*

18 Research: Which of the apostles wrote about mockers in the last time? v17

- *Peter; see also 2Pe 3:3*

20 What four activities did Jude advise for the beloved? v21

- *building up, praying, keep in love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life*

22 How should they (we) treat some?

- *have compassion, making a difference*

23 How should others be treated?

- *save with fear, pulling them out of the fire*

23 What were those sanctified by God to hate?

- *even the garment spotted by the flesh*

23 Research: Who is referred to in Jude as being a brand plucked out of the fire and being given a change of raiment? v9

- *the body of Moses (Israel under Joshua) – type of the body of Christ; see Zec 3:1-2; Ezr 4:1-6*

24 What is God able to do with exceeding joy?

- *to keep you from falling, to present you faultless: see also 2Pe 2:9*

25 What should we give to the only wise God our Saviour?

- *glory, majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever*

REVELATION 1*- June 21**December 21***1 Who gave the Revelation?***- God unto Jesus Christ***1 How did John receive the Revelation from Jesus?***- Jesus sent and signified it by his angel unto John***1 Research - What is the meaning of signified?***-***1 What was Jesus showing his servants?***- things which must shortly come to pass***2 What did John bear record of?***- the word of God and the testimony of Jesus Christ and all things he saw***3 Who would receive a special blessing?***- he that reads, hears and keeps the things that are written therein***4 To whom were the letters written?***- to the seven churches in Asia***4 What is before the throne of him which is, and which was and which is to come?***- seven Spirits***5 What are the first two things mentioned that Jesus has done for us?***- loved us, washed us from our sins in his own blood***7 How will Jesus come?***- with clouds***7 Who will see Jesus Christ when he cometh?***- every eye and they also which pierced him***9 On what isle did John receive the testimony?***- Patmos***9 In what sense was John their brother and companion?***- in tribulation and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ***11 Research: How is Jesus the first and the last to us?***- author and finisher of our faith - God's purpose complete in him; see also v5; Heb 12:1, 2; Heb 5:8, 9; Act 4:12***11 Name the seven churches he wrote to in Asia***- Ephesus, Smyrna, Pergamos, Thyatira, Sardis, Philadelphia and Laodicea***12 What was the first thing John saw, when he turned to see the voice that spake with him?***- seven golden candlesticks (lamp stands)***13 Where was the one like unto the Son of man?***- in the midst of the seven candlesticks***14 What was white like wool and as white as snow?***- the head and hairs of the one like unto the Son of man***15 Describe the voice of the one like unto the Son of man? v10***- as of a trumpet; as the sound of many waters***16 What did the one like unto the Son of man have in his right hand?***- the seven stars***17 What did John do when he saw the one like unto the Son of man?***- fell at his feet as dead***17 Which hand did the one like unto the Son of man lay on John?***- his right hand***18 How does the one who told him not to fear identify himself further? v5, 11, 17***- he that liveth and was dead and behold I am alive for evermore***18 What keys did the one like unto the Son of man hold?***- the keys of hell and of death***18 What does the word "hell" mean in this verse?***- death***19 What things was John to write down?***- the things which he had seen, the things which are and the things which shall be hereafter***20 What did the seven stars represent?***- angels of the seven churches***20 What were the seven candlesticks (lamp stands)?***- the seven churches***REVELATION 2****1 Unto whom is the first letter written?***- unto the angel of the church of Ephesus*

1 How is the one who speaks the word to Ephesus described?

- holding the seven stars in his right hand, and walking in the midst of candlesticks

1 Research: Who did Jesus say no man would pluck out of his hand?

- my sheep that hear my voice and follow me; see John 10:27-29

2 Who could those at Ephesus not bear?

- them which are evil

3 Why had the Ephesians laboured and not fainted?

- for my (Jesus') name's sake

4 What had the Ephesians left?

- their first love

5 Unless those at Ephesus repented, what would the one walking in the midst of the candlesticks do?

- come unto thee quickly and remove thy candlestick out of his place

6 It was good that the Ephesians hated what?

- the deeds of the Nicolaitans

7 What was promised to him who overcame at Ephesus?

- he would eat of the tree of life

7 Where is the tree of life?

- in the midst of the paradise of God

8 How does the writer describe himself to the church in Smyrna?

- the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive

9 Research: How could those at Smyrna could be both poor and rich?

10 To receive a crown of life, what must those at Smyrna be?

- faithful unto death

12 How is the writer described in the letter to Pergamos?

- he which hath the sharp sword with two edges

13 Who was God's faithful martyr slain where Satan dwelled?

- Antipas

14 What did Balac do to the children of Israel?

- cast a stumbling block before them

15 What doctrine did Jesus hate? v6

- doctrine of the Nicolaitans

16 What warning was given to the church at Pergamos?

- repent, or I will fight against them with the sword of my mouth Heb 4:12-14

16 Research: Who are those at Pergamos who will be fought against v14, 15

- them that hold doctrine of Balaam and doctrine of Nicolaitans

17 In the letter to the church at Pergamos, what would be the reward for those who overcame?

- eat of the hidden manna, be given a white stone and a new name

18 What does the writer call himself in writing to the church at Thyatira?

- the Son of God

18 Describe the eyes and feet of the Son of God?

- eyes like unto a flame of fire, feet like fine brass; see also 1:14, 15

19 What was Thyatira's outstanding commendation?

- their works, charity, service, faith and patience

20 What was the name of the self-styled prophetess?

- Jezebel

20 What was Jezebel teaching and seducing the servants to do?

- commit fornication and to eat things sacrificed unto idols

22 What would happen to those who didn't repent of their fornication?

- they would be cast into a bed of great tribulation except they repent of their deeds

23 What will happen to the children of those that commit fornication?

- they will be killed with death

23 What does the Son of God search?

- the reins and hearts Heb 4:13-16

23 On what basis does the Son of God give unto every one?

- according to their works

24 Who will have no other burden put upon them?

- those who have not this doctrine or haven't known depths of Satan

26 What does the Son of God give to him that overcometh and keepeth his works unto the end?

- power over the nations

28 What was the last mentioned reward for Thyatira?

- *the morning star*

29 What sense did the writer tell all the churches to use, and how?

- *he that hath ears to hear, let him hear*

REVELATION 3

- *June 22*

December 22

1 How is the speaker described in the letter to Sardis?

- *he that hath the seven spirits of God and the seven stars*

2 What warning was given to Sardis?

- *be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain*

5 What would be given to those who overcame in Sardis?

- *they would be clothed in white raiment, their names would not be blotted out of the book of life and His name would be confessed before God and the angles*

8 What commendation did Jesus have for Philadelphia?

- *thou hast a little strength and has kept my word and has not denied my name*

9 What did those of the synagogue of Satan say falsely?

- *that they were Jews*

9 What would those of the synagogue of Satan come to know?

- *that I have loved thee (Philadelphia)*

10 Why would Philadelphia be kept from the hour of temptation which shall come upon the world?

- *thou hast kept the word of my patience*

10 Research: What is meant by the phrase "the word of my patience"?

-

14 How is the writer to the Laodiceans described?

- *the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God*

14 Where is Jesus described previously in Revelation in words somewhat similar to these?

-

16 How does He describe the Laodiceans?

- *lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot*

17 What economic situation did the Laodiceans find themselves in?

- *rich, increased with goods and have need of nothing*

17 Although the Laodiceans were rich, what was their standing with God?

- *wretched, miserable, poor, blind and naked*

18 What were the Laodiceans counseled to buy to be rich?

- *gold tried in the fire*

19 Who does Jesus rebuke and chasten?

- *as many as he loves*

19 What are we to be zealous about?

- *repenting*

20 Where does Jesus stand? What is he doing?

- *at the door; knocking*

21 What must believers do that Christ did?

- *overcome*

21 Research: What did Jesus overcome?

- *John 16:33; 1Jo 2:15-17*

21 What was to be given to those who overcame in Laodicea?

- *they would sit with Christ in His throne*

21 Research - Where is Christ's throne to be?

- *he is to be given the throne of his father David in Jerusalem Luke 1:31-33; 2Sa 7:12-13*

22 Who is advised to hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches? v20.

- *he that hath an ear*

REVELATION 4

1 What was opened to John?

- *a door in heaven*

1 What was talking to John telling him to come up hither?

- *a voice as it were of a trumpet*

1 What time period was to be represented in what John sees?

- *things which must be hereafter (future to his day)*

2 What was set in heaven?

- *a throne*

3 What was to look upon like a jasper and sardine stone?

- *he that sat on the throne*

3 What was around about the throne like unto an emerald?

- *a rainbow*

3 Research - What is the rainbow a token of?

- *token of everlasting covenant between God and the earth, all flesh Gen 9:13,15*

4 How many elders were sitting upon seats around the throne?

- *four and twenty elders*

4 How were the elders dressed?

- *white raiment and crowns of gold*

5 What proceeded out of the throne?

- *lightnings and thunderings and voices*

5 What were the seven lamps of fire burning before the throne?

- *the seven Spirits of God*

6 What was before the throne like unto crystal?

- *a sea of glass*

6 Where were the four beasts?

- *in the midst of the throne and round about the throne*

7 What did the four beasts resemble?

- *a lion, a calf, the face of a man and a flying eagle*

8 How many wings did each of the four beasts have?

- *six*

8 What did the four beasts say day and night?

- *Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was and is and is to come*

10 When the beasts give glory, honour and thanks, what do the elders do?

- *fall down before him, worship him, cast crowns before the throne*

11 According to the twenty-four elders, why should the Lord receive glory, honour and power?

- *thou (God) hast created all things*

11 Research: Summarize the throne scene at this point.

-

REVELATION 5

- *June 23*

December 23

1 Where was the book?

- *in the right hand of him that sat on the throne*

1 With what was the book sealed?

- *seven seals*

2 What question did the strong angel proclaim with a loud voice?

- *who is worthy to open the book and to loose the seals thereof*

4 Why did John weep?

- *because no man was found worthy to open the book, neither to look thereon*

5 Who prevailed to open the book and to loose the seven seals thereof?

- *the lion of the tribe of Juda, the root of David*

6 Where was the Lamb standing as it had been slain?

- *in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts and the elders*

6 What did the Lamb have?

- *seven horns and seven eyes*

6 What are the seven eyes which the Lamb has?

- *the seven Spirits of God*

8 What did every one of the beasts and elders have?

- *harpes and golden vials full of odours*

8 What were the golden vials of odours?

- *prayers of the saints*

9 Why was the Lamb worthy to take the book and to open the seals thereof?

- *thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood*

9 In the new song, from where were the beasts and elders redeemed?

- *from every kindred and tongue and people and nation*

10 Where will the redeemed reign?

- *on the earth*

11 How many angels were round about the throne?

- *ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands*

12 What was the Lamb worthy to receive?

- *power, riches, wisdom, strength, honour, glory and blessing*

12 Research: How may we be worthy?

- *patience and faith in persecutions and tribulations 2Th 1:4-5, 10-12; 1Th 2:12*

13 Who did John hear saying, "blessing, honour, glory, power be unto him that sitteth upon the throne and unto the Lamb for ever and ever"?

- *every creature in heaven, on earth, under the earth and in the sea*

14 Research: In what manner is Jesus represented in this chapter?

-

REVELATION 6

1 What did John hear when the first seal was opened?

- *as it were noise of thunder, one of four beasts saying come and see*

1 Who is working out the events of this chapter? v16

- *the Lamb*

2 What colour was the horse of the first seal?

- *white*

2 Describe the rider of the white horse John saw.

- *he had a bow, and was given a crown, and went forth to conquer*

4 What power was given to the rider of the red horse?

- *power to take peace from the earth that they should kill one another*

4 What weapon was given to the rider of the red horse?

- *a great sword*

5 Who had a pair of balances in his hand?

- *the rider of the black horse*

5 When did the black horse appear?

- *when the Lamb had opened the third seal*

6 During the period of the third seal, what was to be sold for a penny?

- *a measure of wheat or three measures of barley*

8 What was disclosed in the fourth seal?

- *a pale horse whose rider was Death, and Hell followed him*

9 Why were the souls under the altar slain?

- *for the word of God and for the testimony which they held*

11 What was given to every one of the souls under the altar?

- *a white robe*

11 What were the souls under the altar told was yet to be fulfilled after the fifth seal was opened?

- *fellow servants and brethren should be killed as they were*

12 Which seal had the great earthquake?

- *sixth*

12 What happened to the sun and moon as a result of the earthquake?

- *sun became black as sackcloth of hair; moon became as blood*

13 What do the stars falling from heaven remind one of?

- *a fig tree casting her untimely figs when shaken of a mighty wind*

14 And the heaven departed as what?

- *a scroll that is rolled up*

14 What happened to the mountains and islands?

- *moved out of their places*

15 During the sixth seal, where did people hide themselves?

- *in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains*

16 From whose face and wrath did the people hide themselves?

- *the face of him that sitteth on the throne and wrath of the Lamb*

REVELATION 7

- *June 24*

December 24

1 Research: When does John see and hear the things recorded in chapter seven? 6:12; 8:1

- *between the opening of the sixth and seventh seals*

1 What was given to the four angels standing on the four corners of the earth?

- to hurt the earth and the sea

2 What did the angel ascending from the east have?

- the seal of the living God

3 Where were the servants of God to be sealed?

- in their foreheads

4 How many were sealed of all the tribes of the children of Israel?

- one hundred and forty four thousand

9 Where did the great multitude stand?

- before the throne and before the Lamb

9 Describe the great multitude John beheld which no man could number?

- clothed with white robes and palms in their hands

10 What did the great multitude cry with a loud voice?

- Salvation to our God which sits upon the throne, and unto the Lamb

12 What did the angels who fell before the throne on their faces ascribe unto God?

- blessing, glory, wisdom, thanksgiving, honour, power and might

13 What did one of the elders ask John?

- What are these arrayed in white robes, and whence came they?

14 Where did the elder say those arrayed in white came from?

- out of great tribulation

14 What did the multitude use to make their robes white?

- the blood of the Lamb

16 What will those clothed in white never feel again?

- hunger, thirst, sun, heat

17 What will the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne do for this great multitude?

- feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of water

17 Discussion: Who has been added to the throne scene in chapter seven?

REVELATION 8

1 When the seventh seal was opened, what happened for half an hour?

- silence in heaven

2 Who did John see standing before God and what were they given?

- seven angels, given seven trumpets

3 What altar was before the throne?

- the golden altar

4 What ascended up before God out of the angel's hand?

- the smoke of the incense with the prayers of the saints

5 What happened when the angel cast the fire into the earth?

- voices, thunderings, lightnings and an earthquake

7 When the first angel sounded the trumpet, what happened to the trees and grass?

- the third part of the trees were burnt up, and all green grass

8 What happened to the sea when the second trumpet was blown and a mountain burning with fire was cast into it?

- the third part of the sea became blood

11 What was the star called that fell upon the third part of the rivers and fountains of waters?

- wormwood

12 When the fourth angel sounded, what was affected?

- the sun, moon and the stars

12 What happened to the day and night?

- the day shone not for a third part of it and the night likewise

13 The angel flying through the midst of heaven pronounced a woe on who?

- the inhabitants of the earth

REVELATION 9

1 What fell from heaven when the fifth trumpet sounded?

- a star

1 What was the star given?

- the key of the bottomless pit

3 What was given power, as scorpions of the earth have power?

- locusts

4 Who only were the locusts to hurt?

- men who had not the seal of God in their foreheads

5 How long were the men without the seal to be tormented?

- five months

7 What did the locusts look like? v8

- faces as the faces of man, hair of women, teeth as of lions

10 What were their the tails of the locusts like?

- like unto scorpions, with stings in their tails

11 What are the Greek and Hebrew names for the locusts' king?

- Hebrew tongue Abaddon, Greek tongue Apollyon

14 Where were four angels bound?

- river Euphrates

15 How long were the third part of men to be slain?

- for an hour, a day, a month and a year

16 How large was the cavalry?

- two hundred thousand thousand

18 By what were the third part of men killed?

- fire, smoke and brimstone

19 Where did the horses have their power to hurt?

- in their mouth and in their tails

20 What did the men worship?

- devils, idols of gold, silver, brass, stone, wood

20 Research: What connection, if any, is there between this verse and 1Co 3:12?

-

21 What did these men not repent of?

- murder, sorceries, fornication, thefts, the works of their hands

REVELATION 10

- June 25

December 25

1 Describe the clothing of the angel which came down from heaven?

- clothed with a cloud and a rainbow upon his head

1 Describe the face and feet of the mighty angel which came down from heaven.

- face as it were the sun and his feet as pillars of fire

2 What did the mighty angel have in his hand?

- a little book open

2 Where did the mighty angel place his feet?

- on the sea and on the earth

4 What uttered the things John was told not to write?

- seven thunders

6 What did the angel swear by God?

- that there should be time (delay) no longer

7 When should the mystery of God be finished?

- when the seventh angel shall begin to sound

7 Research: To whom has the mystery been declared? What is the mystery?

- 1:1; Psa 25:12-14; Mat 13:11; Act 3:25; Rom 16:25-26

9 What was John to do with the book?

- eat it up

10 How did the little book John ate affect him?

- in his mouth it was sweet as honey but when eaten his belly was bitter

11 Before whom would John have to prophesy again?

- many peoples and nations and tongues and kings

REVELATION 11

1 What was John to measure with the rod the angel gave him?

- the temple of God, the altar and them that worship therein

2 What part of the temple wasn't to be measured, as it was given to the Gentiles?

- the court which is without the temple

2 How long would the "holy city" be trodden underfoot?

- forty and two months

3 How long would the two witnesses prophesy clothed in sackcloth?

- a thousand, two hundred and threescore days (1260 days)

4 Research: What Old Testament prophet mentioned two olive trees in his prophecy?

- *Zechariah Zec 4:3, 11-14*

4 Where are the two olive trees and the two candlesticks standing?

- *before the God of the earth*

6 What did the two witnesses have power to do?

- *shut heaven, turn water to blood, smite earth with all plagues*

6 Research: How do the two witnesses resemble Moses and Elijah?

-

7 Who would make war against the two witnesses and kill them?

- *the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit*

8 What are the two spiritual names of the great city where our Lord was crucified?

- *Sodom and Egypt*

12 What happened to the two prophets three and a half days after their death? v9-12

- *... they stood upon their feet and ascended up to heaven in a cloud*

13 What was the result of the earthquake?

- *the tenth part of the city fell, 7000 men slain, the remnant were affrighted and gave glory to the God of heaven*

15 What message came from heaven when the seventh trumpet sounded?

- *the kingdoms of this world become the kingdoms of our Lord and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.*

16 Who fell upon their faces and worshipped God?

- *the four and twenty elders which sat before God on their seats*

18 Who will be given reward at the time of the dead?

- *God's servants the prophets, saints, them that fear thy name small and great*

18 Who was to be destroyed at the time of the dead when judgment is given?

- *those who destroy (corrupt) the earth*

REVELATION 12

- *June 26*

December 26

1 With what was the woman in travail clothed?

- *the sun, and the moon under her feet*

1 What did the woman have on her head?

- *a crown of twelve stars*

3 Describe the great red dragon? v4

- *seven heads, ten horns, seven crowns upon his heads, a tail*

4 What did the dragon's tail do?

- *drew a third part of the stars from heaven and cast them into the earth*

4 What was the dragon prepared to do?

- *devour the woman's child as soon as it was born*

5 What was the child destined to do?

- *rule all nations with a rod of iron*

6 Where did the woman flee from the dragon?

- *into the wilderness*

6 How long was the woman to be fed in the wilderness?

- *a thousand two hundred and threescore days (1260 days)*

7 Who fought in the war in heaven?

- *Michael and his angels fought against the dragon and his angels*

9 Research: Is this section of scripture literal or figurative? If figurative, what do these symbols mean?

-

11 How did the brethren overcome the devil?

- *blood of the lamb, word of their testimony, not loving their lives*

13 Who did the dragon persecute on the earth?

- *the woman which brought forth the man child*

14 What was the woman given?

- *two wings of a great eagle*

15 Who cast out of his mouth waters to carry the woman away in a flood?

- *the serpent*

16 What happened to the water that the serpent/dragon cast out of his mouth after the woman?

- the earth opened her mouth and swallowed it up

17 How would you identify the remnant of the woman's seed.

- keep commandments of God and have the testimony of Jesus Christ

REVELATION 13

1 Out of where did the beast rise up?

- the sea

1 Describe the heads of the beast of the sea.

- 7 heads, 10 horns, 10 crowns on horns on the heads, and upon his head the name of blasphemy

2 What three animals did the sea beast resemble?.

- leopard, bear, lion

3 What did all the world wonder after?

- the beast

4 Who gave power unto the beast?

- the dragon

4 Who did the world worship?

- the dragon, the beast

5 What did the mouth of the sea beast speak?

- great things and blasphemies

5 How long did the beast continue?

- 42 months

6 What did the beast blaspheme against?

- God, his name, his tabernacle, them that dwell in heaven

8 Who worshipped the beast?

- those whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb

10 What will happen to him who kills with the sword?

- must be killed with the sword

10 Who will go into captivity?

- he that leadeth into captivity

11 From where did the beast come that had two horns like a lamb and spake like a dragon?

- came up out of the earth

11 What great wonders were done by the earth beast? v11-15

- fire come down from heaven, miracles, give life to image of beast

14 How did the beast of the earth deceive the earth dwellers?

- by miracles

14 How did the first blasphemous sea beast get his deadly wound?

- by a sword

16 Who received a mark?

- all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond

16 Where did all the people receive a mark?

- in their right hand or in their forehead

17 What could a man do if he had the mark, number or name of the beast?

- buy or sell

18 What was the number of this beast?

- the number of a man, six hundred, threescore and six

REVELATION 14

- June 27

December 27

1 How many were with the Lamb on mount Zion?

- 144,000

2 Describe the voice which John heard.

- as the voice of many waters, as the voice of a great thunder

3 Who only could sing the new song? v1-3

- 144,000 who were redeemed from the earth

4 Research: Who are called firstfruits in Scripture?

- Israel; those begotten of the word Jer 2:3; Jam 1:18.

5 Research: Give a New Testament character in whose mouth was no guile?

- Nathanael John 1:47

5 What is not found in the mouth of the 144,000?

- guile (lies)

6 What did another angel flying in the midst of heaven have?

- the everlasting gospel

6 To whom is the everlasting gospel preached?

- them that dwell on the earth; every nation, kindred, tongue, people

7 What were the people told by the angel to do?

- fear God and give glory to him, worship him

7 The angel with the everlasting gospel told the people on earth to worship God who made what?

- heaven, earth, sea, fountains of waters

7 The angel preached to the nations that what hour had come?

- the hour of his (God's) judgment

8 What had Babylon made all nations drink?

- the wine of the wrath of her fornication

8 What city did another angel say is fallen?

- Babylon

9 Who declared with a loud voice what would happen to those that worshipped the beast and his image?

- the third angel

10 What would those who worshipped the beast and his image drink?

- the wine of the wrath of God

10 Where would those with the mark of the beast be tormented with fire and brimstone?

- in the presence of the holy angels and the Lamb

11 How long did the smoke of the torment of those with the mark of the beast ascend?

- forever and ever

12 What are we to keep?

- the commandments of God and faith of Jesus

13 Why are the dead blessed which die in the Lord henceforth?

- they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them

14 Describe the one on the white cloud.

- one like the Son of man, having a golden crown and in his hand a sharp sickle

18 From where did the angel with the power over fire come?

- out from the altar

18 After the harvest of the earth was reaped, what did the other angel reap with his sickle?

- the clusters of the vine of the earth

19 Where was the vine of the earth cast?

- into the great winepress of the wrath of God

20 How much blood came out of the winepress?

- unto the horse bridles, a space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs

REVELATION 15

- June 28

December 28

1 What was filled up in the seven last plagues?

- the wrath of God

1 What other great and marvelous sign did John see?

- seven angels having the seven last plagues

2 Who stood on the sea of glass mingled with fire?

- those that had gotten the victory over the beast

3 What song did they that had gotten the victory sing?

- the song of Moses and the song of the Lamb

3 Research: Compare the song of Moses in Exo 15:1-18 with the one in Rev 5:9-14

-

4 In the song, what are "all nations" depicted as doing?

- worshipping before God

5 What was opened in heaven?

- the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony

6 How were the seven angels clothed?

- in pure and white linen, and golden girdles

7 What were the angels given?

- seven golden vials full of the wrath of God

7 Who gave the seven angels their vials?

- one of the four beasts (living creatures)

8 No man was able to enter the temple till when?

- till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled

REVELATION 16

1 What were the seven angels told to do?

- pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth

2 Who were affected with grievous sores by the pouring out of the vial of the first angel?

- those who had mark of the beast and who worshipped his image

3 What happened when the second angel poured out his vial?

- the sea became as blood and every living soul died in the sea

4 Where did the third angel pour out his vial?

- upon the rivers and fountains of water

5 Who said: "Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be because thou hast judged thus"?

- the angel of the waters

6 Why were they worthy to drink of blood?

- they have shed the blood of saints and prophets

6 Research: Of what will saints and prophets be worthy?

- God, the kingdom, glory 2Th 1:4-5; 1Th 2:12

7 What did the angels think of God's judgments?

- that they are true and righteous

8 Which angel poured out his vial upon the sun?

- the fourth

8 What power was given to the sun?

- the power to scorch men with fire

10 Describe what happened when the 5th vial was poured out.

-

11 What else did those who the fifth vial was poured out upon do?

- the beast's kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain

12 What river did the 6th vial dry up?

- the Euphrates

12 What did the drying up of the Euphrates River prepare?

- the way for the kings of the east

13 What did the three unclean spirits look like?

- frogs

13 Where did he see the three unclean spirits like frogs coming from?

- the mouths of the dragon, beast and false prophet

14 Where do the spirits of devils go working miracles?

- to the kings of the earth and the whole world

14 Why do the spirits of devils go working miracles?

- to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty

15 Why must we always be watchful?

- because Jesus says, "Behold I come as a thief."

16 Where will he gather the kings of the earth?

- a place called in the Hebrew tongue, Armageddon

17 What did the voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne say when the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air?

- It is done.

18 Identify what else happened when the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air?

- voices, thunders, lightning, great earthquake

19 How many parts was Babylon divided into?

- three

21 What was the weight of one hailstone?

- a talent (130 pounds)

REVELATION 17

- June 29

December 29

1 Who came and talked with John?

- one of the seven angels which had the seven vials

1 What was the angel going to show John?

- judgment of the great whore

1 Where did the great whore sit?

- upon many waters

2 What were the inhabitants of the earth made drunk with?

- *the wine of her fornication*

3 Describe the beast upon which the woman sat.

- *scarlet coloured, names of blasphemy, seven heads and ten horns*

4 How was the woman who sat upon many waters clothed?

- *in purple, scarlet, decked with gold, precious stones and pearls*

4 What did the woman hold in her hand?

- *a golden cup full of abominations*

5 What was written on the woman's forehead?

- *MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH*

6 What was the woman drunken with?

- *the blood of the saints and the blood of the martyrs of Jesus*

8 Where shall the beast ascend out of and where will it go? 11:7

- *the bottomless pit, and go into perdition*

8 Who will wonder at the beast?

- *those whose names were not written in the book of life*

9 What were the seven heads of the beasts symbolic of?

- *mountains on which the woman sitteth*

10 Of the seven kings, which one is ruling at the time of John?

- *the sixth*

12 What did the ten horns represent?

- *ten kings*

12 How long will the ten kings receive power with the beast?

- *one hour*

12 Research: In prophecy, what does 1 hour represent?

-

14 Who will the kings make war with?

- *the Lamb*

14 ... and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords and ____

_____:

- *King of kings*

14 How are those with the Lamb described?

- *called, chosen, faithful*

15 What do the waters represent?

- *peoples and multitudes and nations and tongues*

16 Who would the ten horns that are upon the beast hate?

- *the whore*

16 What would the ten horns on the beast do to the whore?

- *make her desolate and naked, eat her flesh and burn her with fire*

18 Who does the woman represent?

- *that great city which reigneth over the kings of the earth*

18 Research: What city ruled in the time of John?

-

REVELATION 18

1 How did the angel with great power affect the earth?

- *it was lightened with his glory*

2 What did the angel that came down from heaven say?

- *Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen*

2 What had Babylon become a cage for?

- *every unclean and hateful bird*

3 How were the nations involved with Babylon?

- *nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication*

3 How were the kings involved with Babylon?

- *committed fornication with her*

3 How were the merchants of the earth involved with Babylon?

- *waxed rich through her delicacies*

5 For her sins have reached unto _____ and God hath remembered her iniquities.

- *heaven*

6 How is Babylon to be rewarded?

- *double according to her works*

7 What did she say in her heart?

- *I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.*

8 What plagues will come upon Babylon in one day?

- *death, mourning, famine and fire*

8 Who judges Babylon?

- *the Lord God*

11 Why would the merchants of the earth mourn for Babylon?

- *no man buyeth their merchandise any more*

13 What was the last thing mentioned that the merchants of the earth had as their merchandise? v12-13

- *souls of men*

15 What did the merchants do while standing afar off for fear of her torment?

- *they wept and wailed*

17 What will the merchants say has happened to Babylon in one hour?

- *in one hour so great riches has come to naught*

19 What will those that trade by sea say has happened to Babylon in one hour?

- *in one hour is she made desolate*

19 Who wept and mourned and wailed for Babylon? v9, 11, 15, 17-19

- *kings of earth, merchants, as many as trade by sea*

20 Who were to rejoice over the desolation of Babylon?

- *heaven, holy apostles, and the prophets*

21 When the angel cast the stone into the sea, what did he say?

- *Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.*

23 By what characteristics of Babylon were all nations deceived?

- *their sorceries*

24 What was found in Babylon?

- *blood of prophets, saints and all that were slain upon earth*

REVELATION 19

- *June 30*

December 30

2 How are God's judgments described?

- *true and righteous*

2 What true and righteous judgment had God made?

- *judged the great whore*

2 With what did the whore corrupt the earth?

- *her fornication*

4 Who fell down with the twenty-four elders to worship God?

- *the four beasts*

5 Who was told by the voice that came out of the throne to praise our God?

- *all ye his servants, ye that fear him both small and great*

6 How is the voice John heard described? 1:15; 14:2

- *the voice of a great multitude, many waters, mighty thunderings*

6 What did the voice say?

- *Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth*

7 What caused the multitude to be glad and rejoice and give honour to God?

- *the marriage of the Lamb is come*

8 What does the fine linen the lamb's wife was arrayed in represent?

- *the righteousness of saints*

9 What true saying of God was John to write?

- *Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb*

10 How did the angel identify himself to John?

- *I am thy fellow servant of thy brethren that have testimony of Jesus*

11 What colour was the horse that John saw?

- *white*

11 What was the rider on the white horse called?

- *Faithful and True*

12 Describe the eyes of him who sat on the horse.

- *as a flame of fire; see also 1:14*

13 With what was he that was called faithful and true clothed with?

- *a vesture dipped in blood*

13 What was the name of him that was called Faithful and True?

- *The Word of God*

14 Who followed the one on the horse?

- *armies in heaven on white horses*

15 What was the purpose of the sharp sword going out of his mouth?

- *with it he should smite the nations*

16 What name did he have written on his vesture and on his thigh?

- *KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS*

17 Who did the angel standing in the sun tell to come to the supper of the great God?

- *all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven*

19 Who gathered to make war against him that sat on the horse and his army?

- the beast, the kings of the earth and their armies

20 What happened to the beast and the false prophet?

- cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone

21 What has happened previously to those that received the mark of the beast? 14:9-11; 16:2

-

REVELATION 20

2 Name the four titles given to one who was to be bound a thousand years.

- dragon, serpent, devil, satan

3 Where is the dragon cast?

- into the bottomless pit

4 Who sat upon the thrones that judgment was given unto? 19:19

- him that sat on the horse and his army

4 What happens to those who have not received the mark of the beast?

- they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years

4 How were those who had gotten victory over the beast and his image pictured previously in Revelation? 15:2-3

-

5 When were the rest of the dead resurrected? (those who die during the millennium)

- when the thousand years were finished

6 What is given to those raised from the dead?

- they shall be priests of God and Christ and reign with him

7 What happens to Satan when the thousand years are expired?

- he shall be loosed out of his prison

8 What will Satan do?

- deceive the nations and gather them together to battle

9 What destroyed the armies compassing the camp of the saints?

- fire came down from God out of heaven

10 What happened to the devil that deceived them?

- he was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone

12 What were the dead judged according to?

- their works

14 What else was cast into the lake of fire?

- death and hell

REVELATION 21

- July 1

December 31

2 What did John see coming down from God out of heaven?

- the holy city, new Jerusalem

4 What shall be no more?

- death, sorrow, crying and pain

7 Who shall be God's son and inherit all things?

- he that overcometh

9 What did one of the seven angels say he wanted to show John?

- the bride, the Lamb's wife

9 Research: Who is the Lamb's wife?

-

12 What names were written on the twelve gates in the new wall of Jerusalem?

- the names of the twelve tribes of Israel

16 What was the length and the breadth of the city?

- twelve thousand furlongs (1,400 miles)

19 What were the foundations of the wall of the city garnished with?

- all manner of precious stones

21 What were the gates made of?

- pearl

21 What were the streets of the city of?

- pure gold as it were transparent glass

24 Who will bring their glory and honour into the city?

- the kings of the earth

REVELATION 22

1 From where did the pure river of water proceed?

- out of the throne of God and of the lamb

2 What were the leaves of the tree of life used to heal?

- the nations

4 Where will God's name be?

- in their foreheads

4 Research: Does this literally mean God's name will be in their foreheads?

7 Research: How can these sayings be kept, treasured up and observed?

- by hearing and understanding them Mat 13:23

8 Who did John fall down to worship?

- the angel which showed him these things

14 What are the rights of those that do his commandments?

- right to the tree of life and may enter in through the gates into the city

14 Research: What are the seven blessings of the Apocalypse?

- 1:3; 14:13; 16:15; 19:9; 20:6; 22:7; 22:14.

14 Who are blessed in this chapter?

- he that keepeth the sayings of this book; do his commandments

18 What would God add to those who added to the words of this book?

- plagues in this book

- your NEW TESTAMENT reading is complete, tomorrow begin again at Matthew

Comments / Corrections?

Send to:

postphosprod@hotmail.com

